

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE UNITED STATES
DISTRICT OF SOUTH CAROLINA
CHARLESTON DIVISION

IN RE: LIPITOR 2:14-MN-2502

TRANSCRIPT OF STATUS CONFERENCE
THURSDAY, SEPTEMBER 24, 2015
BEFORE THE HONORABLE RICHARD M. GERGEL,
UNITED STATES DISTRICT JUDGE

APPEARED FOR PLAINTIFFS:

- Blair Hahn, Esquire
- Christian Marcum, Esquire
- Mark Tanenbaum, Esquire
- Andrea Bierstein, Esquire
- Lisa Ann Gorshe, Esquire
- David Miceli, Esquire
- Clint Fisher, Esquire
- Elizabeth Chambers, Esquire
- Frank Woodson, Esquire
- Beth Burke, Esquire
- Jessica Perez, Esquire
- Aaron Dias, Esquire
- Tony Atwal, Esquire
- Casey Lott, Esquire
- Josh Mankoff, Esquire
- James McHugh, Esquire
- Daniel Gallucci, Esquire
- Margaret Branch, Esquire
- Turner Branch, Esquire
- David Suggs, Esquire

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

APPEARED FOR DEFENDANTS:

Mark Cheffo, Esquire
Michael Cole, Esquire
Sheila Birnbaum, Esquire
Ted Mayer, Esquire
J. Mark Jones, Esquire
David Dukes, Esquire

* * *

Court Reporter: Amy C. Diaz, RPR, CRR
P.O. Box 835
Charleston, SC 29402

Proceedings recorded by mechanical shorthand,
Transcript produced by computer-aided transcription.

1 THE COURT: Well, we have a bigger crowd of counsel
2 than we normally do here.

3 MR. HAHN: Just a few, Judge.

4 THE COURT: It's good to have everybody here in
5 Charleston.

6 And let me hear from counsel about the preferred way
7 in terms of how you would like to open.

8 Mr. Hahn, do you want to --

9 MR. HAHN: Your Honor, we are happy, actually, for
10 Pfizer to go first on arguments.

11 THE COURT: I know that. I'm going to plan to let
12 you do that. I just wanted to know your motion -- you
13 already talked to me a little bit about wanting to do some
14 opening statement or something like that.

15 MR. HAHN: We have about ten minutes.

16 MR. CHEFFO: We do have about 10 or 15 minutes.

17 THE COURT: Mr. Cheffo, let me say this in terms of
18 our format here -- we talked a little bit on the phone about
19 this -- don't overdo the opening. I have -- you know, I
20 usually say I've read everything in the file. I will not
21 claim I have read everything that y'all have given me. But
22 I have read, obviously, the briefs and the important cases
23 and the important references to the record that y'all have
24 made. I have gone back and read this. But I do think this
25 is one of those situations where your particular insight on

1 what you think is important sometimes can get lost in these
2 voluminous briefs and materials, so I do welcome that.

3 Once we do these sort of opening statements, we will
4 begin with the defendant, since it is defendant's motion
5 under *Daubert* and carries the burden. We will go forward
6 witness by witness. That is, Mr. Cheffo can make the
7 argument as to a particular witness. Mr. Hahn, I'll let you
8 follow and respond to that. And when we finish that, we'll
9 then move to the next witness. Otherwise, it just becomes
10 such a jumble. And that's how I will eventually write the
11 Order. We will go witness by witness through that. You've
12 got to get kind of down in the weeds and address these
13 individually.

14 And I will say, in y'all's briefs, we went back and
15 forth. It's easier when y'all broke it down by witness to me
16 in my own mind, because you've got all of these studies and
17 all of these witnesses, some of them are talking about
18 causation and efficacy, some of them are talking about one or
19 the other. It's a little hard to keep it all straight. So
20 I think that's a good way to do it.

21 So with that, Mr. Cheffo, you want to begin?

22 MR. HAHN: Your Honor, I would like to just
23 introduce to the Court Andrea Bierstein. She is the PSC's
24 lawyer. We need a real lawyer today. She's with the Simmons
25 Hanly Conroy firm, and she will be --

1 THE COURT: What is your name?

2 MS. BIERSTEIN: Andrea Bierstein, Your Honor.

3 THE COURT: Where are you from?

4 MS. BIERSTEIN: From New York.

5 THE COURT: Good. Glad to have you here with us.
6 I haven't seen you here before.

7 MS. BIERSTEIN: Actually, Your Honor, I was here
8 when we argued the preemption motion on the Texas statute,
9 but I did not get up and address -- I did not end up
10 addressing the Court, but I was sitting here in case you had
11 any questions for me.

12 THE COURT: You mean they need a real lawyer, you
13 were here to answer? It's great to have you here. We
14 just -- all these Charleston lawyers' wild arguments made by
15 these New York lawyers. Glad to have you.

16 MR. CHEFFO: We are going to break them all -- lest
17 I forget, Ms. Birnbaum is going to be arguing --

18 THE COURT: I know Ms. Birnbaum. Happy to have you
19 here.

20 MR. CHEFFO: -- the efficacy argument, and Ted Mayer
21 from Hughes Hubbard, also a New York lawyer, dealing with the
22 Fleming argument.

23 May I, Your Honor?

24 THE COURT: You may.

25 MR. CHEFFO: First, let me thank the Court and your

1 staff, really I'm sure on behalf of both parties. We did
2 file a lot of papers and the plaintiffs did file a lot of
3 papers and we know Your Honor spent a lot of time. And we
4 really do appreciate all that.

5 So I'm going to be addressing the plaintiffs' -- I'm
6 sorry -- Pfizer's motion to exclude the plaintiffs' expert
7 testimony on general causation.

8 Now, Your Honor, from the beginning of this case
9 when it was first filed the plaintiffs told us that this case
10 was about women who would not or should not have developed
11 diabetes except for the fact that they took Lipitor. And
12 they said there is a certain group, there is certain people,
13 certain women who seek compensation and are deserving of it.
14 That's what they told us. And they also told us throughout
15 this litigation that they are certainly not seeking to have
16 every woman who took one Lipitor tablet and develop diabetes,
17 that's not a proper plaintiff in this case.

18 But, you know, what's happened, Your Honor, is that
19 since the litigation was initially filed -- and I'll put this
20 up on the screen, too, so counsel can see this -- there was a
21 lot of advertising, Your Honor knows that, and a lot of cases
22 were filed. And all those cases were filed essentially
23 without any filter, without any guidelines. They were filed
24 essentially, if you claim to have taken Lipitor and if you
25 claim to have diabetes and you filed a lawsuit -- there is no

1 filter.

2 And essentially what plaintiffs are asking for is
3 the extraordinary relief that Your Honor pass all of their
4 witnesses on general causation as to any woman. Now these
5 are just some of the guideposts.

6 So -- and let me just say this: I'm hoping -- and
7 maybe I'll be surprised and Your Honor will ask questions of
8 counsel or counsel will tell us, No, you've got it wrong,
9 there actually are a bunch of parameters. We do suggest some
10 limitations --

11 THE COURT: I've got to tell you, I haven't seen it
12 and I've asked that question several times. Because I
13 frankly thought that we would have this group narrow; that it
14 would not be the universe of people. But up to this point I
15 haven't seen that, either.

16 MR. CHEFFO: Thank you, Your Honor. Neither have
17 I.

18 So, you know -- and, you know, we probably could
19 have had 50 bullets on it but some of the things that jump
20 out at us -- any dose. Is it 10, 20, 40, 80? Is it for any
21 length of time? Can you take it for one day, five years,
22 three years? Are there any parameters? So, I mean, does
23 this cause an increase of 1 milligram per deciliter or 250 or
24 300 or can it be anybody? Does it matter if you take other
25 medicines, other statins or other medicines that raise

1 glucose or cause diabetes? Haven't seen any parameters.
2 Does it matter if you took another statin before or after?
3 So the last six months before diagnosis? Haven't seen
4 anything. Maybe we'll hear about that today. Does it matter
5 if you have zero, one, two, three, four, 10 risk factors?

6 And I think Your Honor gets the point. Anyone who
7 took Lipitor and developed diabetes, that's what the
8 plaintiffs are saying this general causation hearing should
9 be about and Your Honor should pass them. And we don't think
10 that certainly satisfies *Daubert*.

11 Now, in addition, they've kind of -- these are very
12 good lawyers, right? So we expect them to kind of move when
13 they feel like they need to. But from the beginning they
14 said this case is about causation. As I indicated -- and we
15 said, Okay, we'll take you at your word. We will address
16 that. The plaintiffs said it's about causation. And we
17 said there is no causation here, certainly for this literally
18 every single woman whoever took Lipitor and developed
19 diabetes. And I think the plaintiffs realize that they were
20 in an untenable position because they had this huge
21 constellation of plaintiffs who just filed lawsuits.

22 So then they've told us, well, it's actually about
23 acceleration. But we see that kind of a passing reference
24 in their briefs, but it's not something that they even say
25 they are waiting -- their experts are going to opine about.

1 And again, you know, I think we all, plaintiffs and
2 defendants, should be guided by the reports and by the
3 Complaint. And if you look at the Master Complaint, you see
4 causation, causation, causation, causation. Fair enough. We
5 got that. We don't see acceleration.

6 So we hear about acceleration. You know, I think
7 Your Honor should focus on what the plaintiffs have alleged
8 and what they told us that we should be focusing on.

9 Now, there are six experts -- there is some good
10 news in this story, Your Honor -- when we initially filed our
11 motion, it wasn't clear to us as to exactly who was going to
12 be offering a causation opinion. And that's why we filed
13 our brief kind of as a somewhat of an omnibus brief.

14 Since then in their papers -- there has been no
15 controversy about this -- the plaintiffs have said, even
16 though Dr. Jewell testified in his deposition that he was
17 going to be offering a causation opinion, the plaintiffs have
18 taken a different course. And they said at no point does Dr.
19 Jewell assess whether the associations he quantifies are
20 causal in nature. No causation opinion. Same for Dr.
21 Abramson. He does not purport to analyze whether that
22 association was causal.

23 So on this point, Your Honor, I just drop a
24 footnote, I would ask that our motion be granted with respect
25 to causation of Dr. Abramson and Professor Jewell, and that

1 they should not be allowed to offer a causation opinion
2 consistent with our motion here or at trial.

3 Then we have the three next folks -- doctors, excuse
4 me -- Dr. Michael Quon. What they say -- and I'm looking at
5 their opposition brief, Your Honor, for how they characterize
6 it -- they say Dr. Quon and not specifically provide a
7 discrete causation opinion, although he does opine on that
8 topic.

9 So I'm not really sure exactly what that means.
10 And again, maybe counsel will clarify for us. I'm taking
11 that to mean that he's not offering a causation opinion.
12 He's a mechanism guy. And maybe what he's doing is offering
13 some information that others rely on. We'll address it to
14 the extent that he is offering a causation opinion, but from
15 reading that, my kind of fairest reading is that he's not.
16 Then we have Dr. Gale and Dr. Roberts.

17 Dr. Gale -- and the plaintiffs have chosen their
18 words very carefully -- just to jump for a second to Dr.
19 Singh. When the plaintiffs say in their brief, they say very
20 clearly Dr. Singh is offering an opinion that Lipitor causes
21 diabetes, right? We disagree, but can't fault them for their
22 clarity. I got that.

23 With respect to Dr. Gale, though, again I think they
24 are choosing their words very carefully. Lipitor increases
25 the risk of diabetes in a sustained dose dependent manner.

1 They don't talk about causation. Increased risk is not
2 causation. At best, it's association. But Dr. Gale should
3 not be able to offer a causation opinion here or at trial,
4 and our motion should be granted with respect to that. And
5 we'll talk specifically about him.

6 And then Dr. Roberts said the only causation opinion
7 is that Lipitor clearly increases the risk of diabetes. So
8 the only opinion I have on causation is really, I don't have
9 a causation opinion, I have an association opinion.

10 But then they tell us in their brief, Dr. Singh, Dr.
11 Sonal Singh, is the primary general causation expert on whom
12 plaintiffs rely. So we are going to focus, you know, with
13 Your Honor's direction a fair amount on Dr. Singh.

14 THE COURT: He's the first one we are going to talk
15 about.

16 MR. CHEFFO: Exactly. And some of the principles
17 will cover others, so that's going to be a little longer.
18 But I think Your Honor sees where we are going.

19 Your Honor we know very well has read the cases and
20 the footnotes and certainly is familiar with *Daubert*. The
21 reason why I highlight a few specific legal principles here
22 is that this is very much, we see is, other than perhaps for
23 Dr. Abramson, really a joinder analysis. It's a gap issue.
24 You have the analytical gap on the one hand of plaintiffs
25 looking at their analysis of Lipitor and diabetes, and the

1 gap probably across the room over there is the clinical data
2 and also just kind of the medical and scientific realities of
3 the diabetic process. That gap is too wide for any of them
4 to formulate an opinion on causation that passes *Daubert*.
5 We don't have to listen to the ipse dixit -- again this is
6 the Supreme Court in the *Weisgram* case -- talking about Your
7 Honor has an ability to look at the expert sources and
8 whether they support the conclusions.

9 Again, I'm going to spend 30 seconds on this at
10 most. I know Your Honor is certainly more than generally
11 familiar with these principles, but they are important,
12 right? Just to remind us all as guideposts that you first
13 have to determine if there is an association. And in order
14 to determine if there is, in fact, a real association or true
15 association, you have to look at the data, and particularly
16 the studies. Is it a result of chance? Is it bias? Is it
17 confounding?

18 And really importantly in -- in this litigation --
19 and these issues where we have frankly so little data that
20 the plaintiffs even rely on in the face of kind of the
21 crushing amount of data that is available, is there
22 replication? Is there consistency? Is there a there there?
23 Do we actually see it in the mountain of evidence that the
24 plaintiffs have available to them?

25 And then if you determine that there is a real

1 association -- and I think again as Your Honor knows this --
2 Bradford Hill says there has to be a clear cut association
3 before you even get to the Bradford Hill factors. So we
4 think it's kind of don't pass go, stop here. But if Your
5 Honor disagrees and goes further, then you apply the Bradford
6 Hill.

7 Replication, you know, briefly. Epidemiologists
8 generally will not draw conclusions in the absence of
9 replicated statistically significant epidemiological
10 findings. I don't think that these are really going to be
11 in dispute. You need to replicate these findings.
12 Consistency is important. That's what Judge Rufe said in
13 the *Zoloft* MDL just recently. This has been -- we've
14 touched on this in our papers so I'm going to just briefly
15 introduce the Court to I think these concepts that are at
16 least very important as you think about this analytical gap.

17 Now, diabetes doesn't happen -- I think as we all
18 know now, when you are kind of diagnosed, it's a process that
19 is a 10-year process. People go from normal glucose levels
20 to prediabetic to full-blown diabetes. So the fact of
21 crossing the line really doesn't tell you almost anything
22 about the story. It's when kind of the race began, if you
23 will.

24 And here is just some of the parameters. They have
25 changed over time, but the current parameters from the

1 American Diabetes Association, if you are below 100, you are
2 normal, quote unquote, normal. If you are 100 to 125, you
3 are prediabetic. If you go over the diabetic threshold of
4 126 -- and there is several tests -- you are kind of
5 diagnosed with diabetes.

6 But here I at least thought -- found this to be a
7 really helpful chart. You don't have to take our word for
8 it, it's from the American Diabetes Association. But this
9 kind of highlights -- this is a continuum. This is a
10 process. And what is interesting when I first saw this is
11 the process is starting when you have normal diabetes, right?
12 That's what the ADA tells us. And it goes all the way
13 through to now when you are prediabetic.

14 And here also this term hyperglycemic that you will
15 be hearing a lot about, it's kind of a catchall that covers
16 people who are both diabetic, who are prediabetic, it's
17 anybody who basically doesn't have a normal glucose level.
18 And again, continuum. And there really shouldn't be a
19 dispute about this. This is the plaintiffs' expert. This is
20 what Dr. Gale tells us. The progression from disease
21 initiation to diagnosis is a long, slow process that takes at
22 least a decade or so. So we agree with this and we agree
23 with this.

24 He also tells us that it's a multi-factorial
25 disease. The causal mechanisms remain unknown. I think his

1 words are there is -- maybe it's not his words -- but there
2 are a quartet of risk factors: Age, weight, race, age and
3 ethnicity. I suppose the plaintiffs would say that exposure
4 to environmental toxins is something that he's referenced,
5 but it's certainly not in the big four, if you will.

6 And, you know, I was going to say Your Honor may
7 have been surprised to see this, but -- I suspect Your Honor
8 is not surprised to see anything these days -- but Dr. Gale
9 told us that Lipitor increases glucose about 2 to
10 3 milligrams per deciliter. Sworn testimony. He's a
11 diabetologist. And then he says it's not going to matter and
12 it wouldn't worry him as a clinician.

13 Dr. Quon says these small changes are not clinically
14 relevant. Now, the plaintiffs are going to come back and
15 say, Well, this is an average, and there could be more or
16 less. But when we are talking about averages, when we are
17 talking about general causation, when you look at the
18 population based on the data that the plaintiffs agree with,
19 it's an infinitesimally small, clinically insignificant
20 elevation to the extent it even exists.

21 So what do the plaintiffs rely on? They primarily
22 rely on SPARCL/Waters. I'm not going to talk about that now.
23 I'll save that, with Your Honor's indulgence, until we talk
24 about Dr. Singh.

25 They also rely on not just the whole NDA, but

1 certain tables from NDA studies, which we'll talk about, and
2 observational studies, which everybody agrees can have some
3 use but are the lowest form of evidence. These are the
4 Bradford Hill factors, to the extent that we get to them, or
5 Your Honor gets to them in your analysis.

6 And just briefly, when you look -- you know, I think
7 to distill our kind of positions here, there is no
8 association -- there is no clinical trial data that shows
9 across the board causal connection between Lipitor. But to
10 the extent they even look at the Bradford Hill criteria, they
11 do not support a causal connection. So there is no
12 consistency. The plaintiffs rely on one 80-milligram,
13 80-milligram dose, which is the highest dose. That's it.

14 There is temporality. So this coherence and
15 temporality go hand in hand, I think in the analysis here,
16 which is if you have kind of ingestion that starts after the
17 disease process starts, well then you certainly can't have
18 temporality or coherence under Bradford Hill. The strength
19 of the association, I think in our papers you will see, is at
20 best extremely weak. And biological gradient, that is kind
21 of a -- I understand that as a fancy way of saying dose
22 response.

23 And I think what is interesting is the plaintiffs
24 say, Yeah, of course dose response is really interesting.
25 You will see each of them say, We didn't look at dose

1 response. Again, plaintiffs have the burden here. And I
2 think that we will highlight -- and Your Honor, it's very
3 important here in light of the dose response to look at very
4 critically, as I know Your Honor will, the data that they
5 look at. And what they are going to point to is
6 80 milligrams information and then NDA and observational
7 studies.

8 And I think we are getting near the end, Your Honor.
9 I'm going to turn it over to my colleague. But, you know,
10 you don't have to take my word for it. Dr. Gale made no
11 attempt to stratify the data by dose and estimate the risk by
12 dose. Dr. Quon made no effort to estimate the diabetes risk
13 for Lipitor taking 10 milligrams. Their main expert didn't
14 analyze the Lipitor data by dose. And Dr. Roberts, to the
15 extent she offers even an association opinion, she refused to
16 adopt the word causation and said nothing about dose.

17 So again, thank you very much for indulging me for a
18 short opening. I'll turn it over --

19 THE COURT: Thank you. Very good.

20 Opening statement by the plaintiff?

21 MS. BIERSTEIN: Good morning, Your Honor.

22 THE COURT: Good morning.

23 MS. BIERSTEIN: I have to confess at being a little
24 bit I think at a disadvantage here. I had prepared an
25 opening that was going to be much more of an overview, and

1 Mr. Cheffo's gone into a great deal of detail on some of the
2 points that I had planned to address later. And we are
3 going to have to kind of play it a little bit by ear in terms
4 of how much you want me to get into some of that detail in
5 the opening. I've got a lot to say about the 80-milligram
6 dose, but I'm not sure that it's appropriate to do now.

7 THE COURT: We are going to --

8 MS. BIERSTEIN: So --

9 THE COURT: -- I'm glad to -- in some ways I had --
10 I'm usually not a big fan of sort of these opening statements
11 when it's me, particularly when y'all have briefed it so
12 ably. But counsel asked me to allow you to do it to give
13 sort of an over -- general summary. You need not get into
14 the weeds because we are going to do that witness by witness.
15 So don't feel compelled to answer everything he's raised.

16 And I'm glad to hear -- I'm more interested in sort
17 of your sort of big picture assessment of sort of the
18 plaintiffs' theory and why these motions should not be
19 granted.

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: All right. Let me try to do that.

21 I think some of the points he raised I do want to
22 address at least glancingly and try to give you an overview
23 of what we think is most important.

24 And I think where we start in terms of what is the
25 most important issue is kind of the why are we here? This is

1 not the place where we are going to prove to you that Lipitor
2 causes diabetes, that it can cause diabetes at a 10-milligram
3 dose, that it can cause it at a 20-milligram dose. That's
4 going to be something that happens at trial or on summary
5 judgment. The purpose of this hearing, as Your Honor is
6 well aware, is much more limited.

7 And I really want to try to distill *Daubert* and Rule
8 702 I think down to the essence because there are two
9 questions that Rule 702 identifies and that *Daubert*
10 identifies, and I want to tie what I have to say about each
11 of our experts to those two questions. The two questions
12 that *Daubert* asks are: Is it science? And the second
13 question is: Is it helpful to the jury? That was the
14 Supreme Court's starting point in *Daubert*. And you will see
15 that on page 592 of the *Daubert* opinion.

16 Looking at the text of Rule 702, because we were
17 talking about scientific knowledge, at least where we are
18 talking about scientific experts -- and there is a little
19 wrinkle on that with *Kumho* and experts who are not doing
20 science -- but if it's science, that reliability question,
21 what the Supreme Court asked was, is this science? Because
22 if it's not science, then it doesn't fall under it. So
23 that's what these questions, is it science, is it helpful,
24 were intended to replace the question of general
25 acceptability and to liberalize admissibility. And the

1 Fourth Circuit has recognized that Rule 702 was intended to
2 liberalize admissibility.

3 So when we get to the question, is it science, okay?
4 If you look at our experts: Doctors Quon, Roberts, Jewell,
5 Singh, Gale, Fleming, Wells and Dr. Abramson, every one of
6 these experts is an eminently qualified scientist. They all
7 employed standard scientific techniques. This isn't some
8 kind of flakey novel, deception test machine the way we had
9 in the *Frye* case, which is the beginning of all of this.
10 These are doctors -- they didn't do this just as experts in
11 this case, Your Honor. These are scientists who in their
12 career as scientists, they perform randomized clinical trials
13 in some cases. They analyzed clinical trials. They do
14 observational studies. They analyze observational studies.
15 These are working scientists.

16 And I think this is particularly the case, Your
17 Honor, with Doctors Quon and Roberts and Singh. These are
18 scientists who are in the lab, so to speak, running
19 experiments, forming scientific opinions. This is not
20 astrology. Dr. Jewell, Dr. Wells, using standardized
21 statistical techniques. So this is science.

22 Now, can their work be criticized? Of course it
23 can. Did they afford proper weight to each study they
24 looked at? That's a question -- seems a fair question to
25 ask. Did they choose the right statistical tool? That's a

1 question you can ask.

2 But I would suggest, Your Honor, under *Daubert*, for
3 example, the choice of the tool is within the expert's
4 judgment as long as the tool is one of the tools of science.
5 So when you are deciding, how do you analyze statistical
6 data? You've got lots of tools that are recognized, have
7 been accepted in peer-reviewed science. The expert has to
8 exercise judgment. Which one of those am I going to use?

9 Now, is there a limit to this? Absolutely. If the
10 expert says, Well, I made up a new tool yesterday and here is
11 what you do: You assign a color to each number and then you
12 do a randomization and you throw the colors up on a sheet of
13 paper and then you look at it like a Rorschach test, you say
14 that's not science because that doesn't pass the tests under
15 *Daubert* of, you know, has it been published? Is it peer
16 reviewed? Is it testable? But once you've got a tool that
17 is within the realm of science, it's the expert's judgment
18 which tool to use; how to use the tool.

19 So, you know, again, are there questions here? Did
20 they review enough documents? Did they look at all the right
21 studies? Did they consider each and every one? These go to
22 weight. This is all about how you cross-examine these
23 experts. This is not the question that *Daubert* asked us to
24 address, which was is it science?

25 And I just want to add, as I say, I mentioned the

1 Kumho caveat for a minute, because I think *Daubert*, with its
2 focus on methodology, because we are talking about science,
3 when you look at *Kumho*, you have to recognize that when you
4 get an expert in an area that's not strictly science, you are
5 less focused on methodology and which tools and you become
6 more focused on experience and judgment. Does the expert
7 have the experience and judgment to do that?

8 And so I think that's really the -- what sets the
9 framework here. And I think there are a number of
10 instances -- and we'll do this witness by witness -- where
11 our experts, practicing scientists in the field say, I've
12 done the experiments. I've read the clinical trials. I've
13 read the observational studies. Here is what I take from
14 them. And they explain point by point. And Pfizer wants
15 to come in and say, but that's not really right. And we
16 think you should read this study this way. And we think this
17 study deserves more weight. And they are entitled to do
18 that at trial, Your Honor, but that is not what this exercise
19 is about. This exercise is about, is what they are doing
20 science? And I submit that what all of these experts are
21 doing in terms of the specific opinions they offer, and when
22 you come to that, that is science.

23 Now, Mr. Cheffo asks, are there any limits on who
24 the plaintiffs can be and what these cases are? And as I
25 said, I've got a lot to say about the 80-milligram dose and

1 about risk factors. I'm not going to do that now because I
2 don't want to get way into the weeds. But I do want to say
3 in a more general way the answer to that is yes and no.

4 And it's yes in a couple of very important ways:
5 It's yes in the sense that we are only talking about
6 therapeutic doses here. We are not talking about, you know,
7 the peanut allergy kid who if there is one grain of peanut
8 somewhere in a room, it's going to have an anaphylactic shock
9 reaction. Nobody is saying that Lipitor in infinitesimal
10 doses, we are talking the therapeutic doses are relatively
11 limited. So we are talking about therapeutic doses to begin
12 with.

13 Second of all, are we talking about time limits?
14 And I think this is where I get to the yes and no because
15 some of these questions, Your Honor, are case specific
16 questions. How long do you have to take it before the
17 effect shows up? How many risk factors do you have to have?
18 Well, maybe it depends on the particular plaintiff. What
19 was -- what was the plaintiff's BMI when she started? How
20 long was she actually taking it? What else was she taking?
21 There are a number of issues.

22 And I think when we did the case-specific briefing
23 you can see how those play out. So on the one hand I'm
24 going to say, of course there is some limits here because, as
25 I say, we are not talking about infinitesimal amounts.

1 And I just want to say, there is a lot of evidence
2 at the doses below 80 milligrams in the real world. And
3 that's what I'm going to get to when we get there. Because
4 I think that's -- that's a really important point. And I've
5 got about six arguments on it.

6 But I think, you know, we are talking about
7 therapeutic doses but we are also saying that some of this is
8 case specific. Are there women who we -- who you can't say,
9 yeah, Lipitor was the causal factor here? Yes, I'm sure
10 there are. Can we get a specific causation opinion on every
11 woman who took Lipitor once and got diabetes? I think the
12 answer to that is no.

13 And the notion that these cases were selected with
14 no criteria at all I think is wrong. I think that
15 plaintiffs' lawyers are well aware that there are some people
16 for whom you are not going to be able to get that kind of
17 case-specific opinion. That someone is going to look at
18 them and say, This person was too close, had too many risk
19 factors, too many other issues. But I think a lot of that --

20 THE COURT: I've got to be honest with you, I had
21 expected when I started this, with these experts, I had
22 expected to see some of that delineation, that there were --
23 it wasn't the universal class. I didn't see a lot of that
24 in y'all's briefing and in your expert reports.

25 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think the reason you didn't see

1 it, Your Honor, is because the science doesn't support it.
2 And when I say that, I guess I mean -- and I confess I am
3 going to get into a little of the weeds here -- the NDA
4 trials were 10-milligram trials, the ASCOT trial was a
5 10-milligram trial. The safety updates that Pfizer had
6 following the NDA trials, you can either call them the '99
7 and 2001 or you can call them the 2000 and 2002, depending on
8 whether you are talking about --

9 THE COURT: Now you are really getting into the
10 weeds. I haven't gotten that much into the weeds.

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: Those are dealing with 20-milligram
12 and 40-milligram doses. We are also looking at a situation
13 of other statins. We've got a class of some of the other
14 statins are weaker than Lipitor. So you've got a strong
15 statin at a lower dose versus a weak statin and you are still
16 showing it as lower doses some of those other statins.

17 So there is a lot -- the reason our experts didn't
18 draw a line and say it's only this dose and above, I mean,
19 first of all, Lipitor didn't come in that many doses. We
20 are not talking about a 10-milligram dose on the one hand and
21 a 400-milligram dose on the other. The ranges are 10 to 80.
22 So it's a relatively narrow band. And again, it is a strong
23 statin compared to some of the other statins. So you are
24 not seeing that here because the science doesn't support it.
25 And that's also --

1 THE COURT: Does that mean you don't know the answer
2 yet or that at any level it causes diabetes?

3 MS. BIERSTEIN: The evidence so far shows that at
4 every level. We saw it in the 10-milligrams trials. We
5 saw it at 20 and 40 milligrams. We see it in the
6 observational studies. Mr. Cheffo is poopooing observational
7 studies. And I understand we are not going to show causation
8 primarily or solely out of observational studies, but
9 observational studies give us real world confirmation about
10 what happens when people take actual therapeutic doses in the
11 real world. And we see in the observational studies, we see
12 it across the doses. The science doesn't support the
13 stratification. And that's what our witnesses are saying,
14 that the science does not support that.

15 Now, the other thing Mr. Cheffo said -- and I think
16 it's important to refute this -- he says none of our experts
17 did a dose-response analysis. And that's simply wrong, Your
18 Honor. I have the page citations where each of our experts
19 talked about dose response. But they didn't find a basis --
20 and this is the testimony he's referring to -- they didn't
21 find a basis to draw a line and say, No, we are only seeing
22 it here. And as I say, partly because it's also we are
23 seeing with the other statins, even when they are weaker
24 statins. So even when they are weaker, they are still
25 causing it.

1 So we can't get rid of these doses because the
2 science hasn't found any reason to believe -- the science is
3 showing it across all the doses. That's what our experts
4 are saying. When they look at the 10-milligram studies, when
5 they look at the 20 and 40, they are saying -- and you know,
6 again, I was going to save this for when we got to Dr. Quon.
7 I've got his specific testimony --

8 THE COURT: Let me ask you: Is there some
9 difference between the phrase that Lipitor caused diabetes
10 and Lipitor is causally related to diabetes? Does that mean
11 something different?

12 MS. BIERSTEIN: I don't believe it does mean
13 anything different.

14 And actually, Your Honor, that was a great segue
15 into the next point I was about to get to. Because I think
16 that takes us to, I think, one of the fundamental differences
17 we have with Pfizer here, which is, what does it mean to talk
18 about Lipitor causing diabetes?

19 And, you know, I think Mr. Cheffo is suggesting
20 there is a lot of softness here. And I think cause and
21 causally related are the same. I don't think any difference
22 was intended. I think it's the way scientists talk when
23 they say causally related. They mean the relationship is
24 one of causation.

25 Now, having said that, where I think we have the

1 largest disagreement with Pfizer here is what does causation
2 mean in this context? But what Pfizer's claiming -- they
3 have a unique view of causation that's unsupported in the
4 law --

5 THE COURT: What is the plaintiffs' view of
6 causation?

7 MS. BIERSTEIN: The plaintiffs' view of
8 causation -- and I think this is a legal point -- is first of
9 all, you don't need to be the sole or original cause. It's
10 sufficient to be a substantial contributing factor.

11 So if a disease process has started -- and this is a
12 disease process in which maybe 25 percent of the people in
13 whom it started may progress to diabetes, sometimes the
14 estimate's a little higher. Many -- most of the people that
15 begin that process will never progress to diabetes.

16 If Lipitor is a substantial contributing factor in
17 getting them there, that, under the law, is causation. So
18 is aggravation of an existing condition.

19 You know, we all remember from law school that
20 eggshell skull plaintiff, the plaintiff with the, you know,
21 thin skull. You clonk them on the head and it wouldn't have
22 cracked somebody else's skull but it cracks his.

23 So if you have a plaintiff on a road that may go to
24 diabetes or it may not go to diabetes and the Lipitor pushes
25 you on to the diabetes road instead, even though you were

1 already on the path, even though your process started, under
2 the law that is causation.

3 And again, this is an issue, there is a lot of
4 overlap here. We briefed this in greater depth in our
5 case-specific briefs where we got into Colorado law and
6 Missouri law. But I think these concepts substantial
7 contributing factor, aggravation of existing condition, these
8 are not unique to Missouri law or Colorado law. These are
9 standard, common law concepts about causation.

10 And so our view is that it doesn't matter if a
11 plaintiff had begun the process or had prediabetes. If
12 Lipitor made the difference and made it in a substantial
13 way -- I mean, we are not talking about the straw that broke
14 the camel's back; we are talking about a substantial -- not
15 just a contributing factor -- but a substantial contributing
16 factor. We are talking about an aggravation. And I think,
17 Your Honor, we can be talking about an acceleration; that is,
18 getting there sooner.

19 And that's another thing that Pfizer kind of
20 dismisses. They say, Well, all you are saying is they got
21 diabetes sooner than they would have. Well, I want to
22 suggest, Your Honor, that every wrongful death case is about
23 an acceleration. Somebody got there sooner than they
24 otherwise would have. That doesn't mean there is no
25 causation.

1 And in the case of diabetes, which is a progressive
2 disease that attacks, affects the vascular system, the
3 macrovascular system, you get the retinopathy, people go
4 blind, they lose their limbs, whether you get that disease
5 when you are 50 or whether you get it when you are 80 when
6 it's much more common -- lots of people in their old age will
7 develop diabetes -- makes an enormous difference. And if
8 Lipitor -- it's an injury, and if Lipitor causes you to get
9 it ten years, 20 years, five years, two years earlier than
10 you would have, under the law that is causation. That is a
11 cognizable injury that a person has suffered.

12 So I think, you know, that's sort of the last piece
13 in our sense of causation.

14 THE COURT: And obviously if you would accelerate it
15 from 50 to 80, somebody got it at 50 rather than 80, that
16 would be a substantial contributing factor -- would be a
17 substantial difference. How about if you get it 5.4 months
18 earlier than you would have gotten it otherwise?

19 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, I think, Your Honor, this is
20 where you get kind of a jury question. You know, there is
21 an issue, was the contributing factor -- was the contribution
22 of Lipitor substantial or minor?

23 I think that's going to be something a jury is going
24 to have to hear case by case and decide if this -- you know,
25 in a person who maybe has so many risk factors and is so

1 close to it or, you know, they have some baseline glucose
2 levels, a jury might say for a particular plaintiff, no, that
3 wasn't substantial. But there is a reason that substantial
4 contributing factor is the jury test; it's not the *Daubert*
5 test.

6 THE COURT: Of course that's not our -- on an
7 individual, you know, here is general causation. Obviously
8 our next round will be case-specific causation, which is --

9 MS. BIERSTEIN: But I think on general causation
10 what we can say is we are -- our experts are talking about
11 the question for general causation, Your Honor. Before you
12 bring in your case-specific expert which says diabetes
13 caused -- for example, Ms. Daniels -- I mean Lipitor caused
14 Ms. Daniels' diabetes, we need to know that Lipitor is
15 capable of causing diabetes.

16 THE COURT: I agree with that.

17 MS. BIERSTEIN: So what I'm saying when we talk
18 about is it capable of doing it, we mean is it capable of
19 making the difference, of being a substantial contributing
20 factor? Is it capable of aggravating it in a legally
21 cognizable way? Is it capable of accelerating it in a
22 legally cognizable way? And the answer to that question is
23 yes. I think it's an unequivocal yes. And I think that's
24 what our experts are saying.

25 So I think the problem here is that Pfizer seems to

1 want to have some very narrow approach to causation, which is
2 not what the law requires. And if we look at the law and
3 then we look at our experts' general causation opinions, we
4 see that when they talk about increased risk and causally
5 related, that they are squarely speaking to the legal meaning
6 of general causation.

7 And that actually brings me to the last point I want
8 to make on this overview -- and I know I've kind of gone a
9 little long on this --

10 THE COURT: That's okay.

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: -- but I think when we go expert by
12 expert, I think this will be clear.

13 But I think we've got to look at the specifics of
14 the expert reports in a couple of ways: First of all, what
15 opinions are these experts actually offering? And again,
16 this is an area where I think there has been a lot of
17 confusion. Rule 26 requires us to provide a report that
18 includes not only the experts' opinions, but also the facts
19 and the basis, the basis and support for those opinions, as
20 well as the facts and data that were considered in forming
21 them.

22 So we -- in most of these cases -- and I think all
23 but one -- you've got a report that says, Here are my
24 opinions, boom, boom, boom, boom, boom. And then you've got
25 a long discussion of the basis for them.

1 Now, Pfizer thinks there is some confusion about
2 what our experts are opining. They are opining what is
3 listed in their reports. Now, Pfizer asked them at their
4 depositions about other things that they might have had
5 opinions about. As they said, Dr. Jewell did not offer a
6 causation opinion. They asked him at his deposition, Well,
7 do you have one?

8 THE COURT: Are you telling me that Dr. Jewell will
9 not offer a causation opinion?

10 MS. BIERSTEIN: He will not.

11 But, you know, when Mr. Cheffo says, well, you
12 should grant their motion, I'm thinking, well, you know, the
13 defendant doesn't normally make motions to exclude opinions
14 that the expert has never purported to offer.

15 THE COURT: Let me say this: It's a little hard
16 when -- you know, one of the challenges -- I took a lot of
17 expert depositions in my day, and you have an expert report
18 and then you get in there and the expert will invariably
19 offer -- what the offering -- the questioning lawyer will say
20 is different from the report in which the offering lawyer
21 says is merely an elaboration of it. So there is always
22 this issue. And so it's entirely proper to get the full
23 scope of his opinions.

24 To the claim by Mr. Cheffo that the only witness
25 that will testify as to general causation, specifically offer

1 an opinion, is Dr. Singh; is that correct?

2 MS. BIERSTEIN: No, it's not, Your Honor.

3 THE COURT: Who else will say that?

4 MS. BIERSTEIN: I want to be clear on that.

5 THE COURT: That's important.

6 MS. BIERSTEIN: We have four experts that will talk
7 about causation. What we said in our brief is Dr. Jewell is
8 not one and Dr. Abramson is not one. We have four reports:
9 That's Dr. Singh, Dr. Roberts, Dr. Gale and Dr. Quon. And I
10 think this -- you know, this is something I will -- again,
11 this is in the weeds, I don't want to do it in the overview.
12 I have page citations, Your Honor, to each expert report
13 where each of these causation experts considers the various
14 Hill factors that would take us from association to
15 causation. Even though they don't use the word -- they
16 don't, you know, use the word Hill factors, but they --
17 actually, each of the four experts considers -- considers the
18 Hill factors and reaches a causation conclusion. And it is
19 our position that all four of those are general causation.
20 And I think that's the way we briefed it.

21 I mean, Mr. Cheffo is parsing some of the words in
22 the brief because some of the experts didn't isolate their
23 opinions the way Dr. Singh did. But they -- the report is
24 filled with causation language. You will see that in Dr.
25 Roberts', and with the analysis to support it.

1 THE COURT: But the Hill factors involve not just a
2 consideration of these itemized things, but a collective
3 judgment based upon them as epidemiological matter and
4 opinion, right?

5 MS. BIERSTEIN: But I think that's what you see in
6 the report. I think when you see that each of Dr. Quon, Dr.
7 Roberts, Dr. Gale -- I'm putting Dr. Singh to one side
8 because he separated it as a separate part of his analysis --
9 but what you see in the other three is the progression as
10 they -- there is very little in their opinion that is not
11 part of the Hill factor. So it's not just a minor part of
12 it. Each part of their opinion incorporates and is the
13 basis of it, is in Hill factors.

14 But again, I would like to, if we can maybe
15 postpone. But I do want to say something I think more
16 particular about what I view as kind of the jigsaw puzzle
17 nature of the experts, which I think is what maybe Pfizer
18 doesn't get here, which is Dr. Jewell is not offering a
19 causation opinion, but he is offering the statistical basis
20 on which the other experts can then build their causation
21 opinion.

22 As Mr. Cheffo put up the graphic, and we see we go
23 from association to causation. We also know that the first
24 thing you've got to do when you go from association to
25 causation, you have to consider the strength of the

1 association.

2 Now, it's a fact that one of the things that
3 epidemiologists do when they need to analyze their data and
4 figure out the strength of the association is they will often
5 hand it over to a statistician. Because it's the job of the
6 statistician, who has special expertise to quantify that
7 association and to tell -- to know which tool -- again
8 getting back to the tools -- which tools, which data, how to
9 isolate, you know, to cancel out factors, and the
10 confounders. So the statistician is finding the strength of
11 the association and then the causation experts are building
12 on that --

13 THE COURT: Let me ask you this: When we get to Dr.
14 Jewell, I have a -- I will tell you, I have some concern
15 about some of the methodologies Dr. Jewell used. I'm going
16 to tell you that. If I were to conclude that Dr. Jewell's,
17 some of his opinions did not survive *Daubert*, what affect
18 does that have on your other experts who are relying on
19 that -- on general -- general causation opinions?

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, I think, Your Honor, they are
21 relying on it in fairly small ways for some of them. And so
22 I think -- because Dr. Jewell, as I think I mentioned in our
23 brief, they did not form their causation opinions based on
24 his rebuttal report. They didn't have his rebuttal report.

25 THE COURT: The first report which -- frankly, the

1 rebuttal report seems to try to address weaknesses that were
2 in that initial report. And to the extent the initial report
3 doesn't survive, what does that do to your -- to the portions
4 of it that don't survive -- what does that do to the
5 physicians who -- or the experts who offered opinions based
6 upon it?

7 MS. BIERSTEIN: As I said --

8 THE COURT: It's the foundation. Do they fail if
9 Jewell fails?

10 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, for one thing, Your Honor, I
11 think they do not. Because as I say, Dr. Jewell's
12 particular analysis of SPARCL, which is the only thing they
13 relied on, is far from the sole basis of the opinion.

14 THE COURT: Is Hill's opinion broader than SPARCL?

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: In terms of what they relied on,
16 yes, his opinion is, but I think in terms of what our experts
17 built on I think it was not.

18 THE COURT: So it's -- your notion is -- I know when
19 you get into the weeds there will be more specifics that
20 might not be -- but generally speaking, the -- your view is
21 that the experts rely on the portion of Dr. Jewell's work
22 relating to the SPARCL stage?

23 MS. BIERSTEIN: Yes, primarily. When we get into
24 the weeds -- but yes, that is primarily --

25 THE COURT: Let me tell you, I had less concern

1 about that analysis than any part of his report frankly.

2 MS. BIERSTEIN: I can hear that.

3 THE COURT: But I had real -- I've got to tell you,
4 I have a -- and you will hear me on this because we will
5 question it -- real concerns which look like to me like a lot
6 of reverse engineering on his opinions. And, you know, as a
7 court, we have a real concern with, you know -- I'm a light
8 hand on *Daubert*. I don't -- I'm -- I don't think *Daubert*
9 was intended that basically we had the trial before the Judge
10 and basically decided the case based on the opinion of
11 whether there is merit to the argument. I think there -- I
12 share your view that there is a threshold you have to meet.
13 And after that, it's a fight in front of the jury. I share
14 that view. And I share the view that methodology is the
15 centerpiece of that.

16 But I get really concerned when I see what looks
17 like to me to be manipulation on data to produce a result.
18 That seems -- particularly when it's -- you know, you've got
19 all this peer-review material and you've -- and you -- and
20 instead of offering your own peer-review studies, what you
21 are doing is basically using different approaches that seem
22 on their face pretty questionable to produce what seems to be
23 a desired end. I have -- I saw less of that in the SPARCL
24 analysis, which I think the studies go all over the place on
25 those issues.

1 And SPARCL, I can understand why the plaintiff would
2 focus on SPARCL. It makes a lot of sense. But I've got to
3 tell you, of all your experts, Dr. Jewell left me with the
4 greatest concerns. I've got concerns with a number of them,
5 but Dr. Jewell left me with -- I had a low degree of
6 confidence regarding his independent professional judgment.
7 That he was -- that he looked like he was a member of your
8 team. And that bothered me. And I will never master the
9 statistics to the extent that I can make a meaningful
10 judgment about the underlying stuff, but I can judge his
11 input.

12 And, you know, they just got a computer program.
13 They use a particular model that's in the computer. They
14 just input it. We've got to look at what the input is.
15 And when you start playing with the input, that makes me very
16 concerned. And we'll get in -- when we get to Dr. Jewell,
17 we'll get into the weeds of this, but there were a number of
18 concerns that I had.

19 And I was -- you know, I wondered how dependent the
20 plaintiff was of Dr. Jewell regarding these other issues. I
21 mean, because I do see that a number of them -- I don't
22 expect every one of these M.D.s to be statisticians. I
23 mean, it's ridiculous. You don't need to do that. That's
24 not their skill. But to the extent that's what they build
25 it on, then you've got yourself a problem. You know, if

1 that goes, then does the whole house collapse?

2 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, Your Honor, I think I would
3 like to wait, and when we get to Dr. Jewell, try to persuade
4 you whatever reservations you have are juror reservations;
5 not *Daubert* reservations.

6 THE COURT: I don't want to confuse you that --
7 that -- I mean, I want to alert you where my concerns are.
8 You know, I'm not a type of court that is going to leave
9 everybody mystified about where the concerns are because part
10 of this is to give you a chance to know what my concerns are
11 and to answer them and to have the best opportunity to do
12 that. And --

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: I appreciate that, Your Honor.

14 And the last point I wanted to make on Jewell and
15 move on -- and then I think I'm done with the overview -- the
16 last point I wanted to make about Dr. Jewell was to say Your
17 Honor referred to, you know, whether one report versus
18 another report passes muster. And I just want to note the
19 issue here is not whether the reports pass muster, but
20 whether Dr. Jewell can testify. The report is the pretrial
21 disclosure of his opinions.

22 And if the rebuttal report gives Your Honor comfort
23 that Dr. Jewell's opinions are -- have a better foundation
24 than the initial report did, then I think what we are asking
25 is can he offer certain opinions; not whether you like the

1 analysis in one -- I mean, I don't think what the issue here
2 is --

3 THE COURT: I think in the end it's the final
4 opinion he's going to offer is what's important.

5 It does present a sort of interesting dilemma when
6 your experts relied on report 1 and you want to get him to
7 testify on the basis of report 2. That gets a little
8 complicated. But it may well be -- you know, I know he
9 didn't do ASCOT initially. I know he did ASCOT in the
10 second. And none of your experts relied on his ASCOT
11 analysis, I mean, I understand that. And it may well be
12 that on various witnesses he will say, you know, you can go
13 this far, but you can't go -- you know, the methodology you
14 use is not acceptable to go further.

15 I'm not trying to determine whether -- and we are
16 now focusing, of course, on the issue of the -- of did --
17 does Lipitor cause diabetes? I'm not trying to settle that
18 question. That's not for me to settle. But I want to make
19 sure my jury is not misled. I don't want junk science and I
20 don't want reverse engineering to produce a result that --
21 and that's why I focus not on the modeling. I assume these
22 guys all have the computer programs down, standard computer,
23 but I want to know how they did it. That they used valid --
24 valid scientific basis for what they put in and what they
25 took out. That's what I'm concerned with. And you've got

1 to persuade me regarding Dr. Jewell that he did employ those
2 methods.

3 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm going to work on that, Your
4 Honor.

5 But I did want to just add one last thing. In
6 terms of the rebuttal report and people's reliance on it or
7 testifying on it now even though they didn't rely on it, I
8 think Your Honor remembers there is the whole story that we
9 didn't have the ASCOT data and they didn't give it to us and
10 where it was hidden. So the rebuttal report to some extent
11 deals with data we didn't have at the time.

12 THE COURT: I'm okay. I know he got beat up about
13 not using it and I allowed -- you know, listen, there was --
14 there is probably nothing the defendant disagreed more than
15 my opinion to allow the ultimate rebuttal report. But my
16 view was it was a close question. But y'all have in your
17 hands not the claim of one individual, but thousands of
18 individuals, and that the Court needs to make sure that
19 everybody gets to put their best case forward.

20 So I -- you know, I did lean -- I've got to tell
21 you, it was a very close question to allow it. But having
22 done it, I feel like, you know, that report on its merits,
23 whatever it is, I judge it on its merits.

24 MS. BIERSTEIN: Given that, Your Honor, I think our
25 experts at trial would be permitted to rely on it to the same

1 extent that an expert can rely on later available
2 information. The reports they gave were based on what they
3 had at the time.

4 THE COURT: Well, you've got to disclose that. You
5 can't -- you know, they said, I reach an opinion regarding
6 number 1, oh, no, no, I didn't mean that, I meant it was
7 report 2 now I relied on. I mean, at some point we've got
8 to close the door on this. Because, you know, the complaint
9 that Mr. Cheffo had is we've got a moving target. They
10 won't stay fixed in one place. Y'all have got to stay fixed
11 in one place. At some point you've got to put your feet
12 down and say that's our opinion.

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: We are not offering new opinions.

14 What I'm suggesting, Your Honor, is that the expert
15 who said, My opinion is supported by A, B and C can, as any
16 expert can, say, Oh, and in the interim, D has come out and
17 that provides further support. In the same way that I would
18 expect Mr. Cheffo's experts, if a new study is published next
19 week that supports his point of view, I don't think he
20 expects that his expert can't reference the new study because
21 they didn't have it when they did the opinion. The expert
22 is going to say, I was right and we know I was right because
23 this thing just came out last week that said it. I would
24 like my --

25 THE COURT: I've got to deal with it as it comes up

1 specifically. But we can't be changing the argument every
2 time the opposing side makes a valid point. Oh, okay, I've
3 now got a new theory, I've got a new argument. Your experts
4 came in and said, I relied on this statistical analysis. If
5 it proves to be unreliable -- I mean, at some point they've
6 got -- I mean, maybe this is we are ahead of ourselves. It
7 may be irrelevant.

8 I told you if they are primarily relying on SPARCL,
9 I was least concerned about his -- the input on the data in
10 SPARCL. And, you know, I'm -- I frankly view the two issues
11 primarily that we are going to be talking about, which is
12 the -- the issue of causation regarding the connection
13 between Lipitor and diabetes -- and the efficacy argument
14 we'll get to a bit later -- as being frankly very different
15 kinds of issues.

16 The -- I remember writing -- after I read all
17 those -- absorbed all those different studies that have been
18 done on causation, I remember saying there is something in it
19 for everybody. There is studies. Some of them no
20 association; some definite association; some increased but
21 not statistically significant. It's for everybody. That
22 is exactly what juries need to hear. You know, y'all sort
23 it out. Y'all fight it out. I've got to say, the efficacy
24 doesn't look like that.

25 I mean, you've got -- you know, you've basically got

1 people recalculating, re -- revisiting data, taking views
2 different from authors. No peer-review studies. It's a
3 really -- the contrast really is quite striking to me.

4 And I don't know -- y'all know strategy. I don't
5 know how important the efficacy argument is to your ultimate
6 position. It's a lot more difficult than your causation
7 argument, in my own view. And the methods -- I mean, you
8 have fewer witnesses -- but the methods of those witnesses
9 cause me a lot of concern on efficacy, I tell you that.

10 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm going to wait and address that
11 when we get to those witnesses, Your Honor.

12 THE COURT: I'm sure you will. I just want to let
13 you know what I'm thinking.

14 MS. BIERSTEIN: I appreciate that.

15 THE COURT: Excellent opening statement. I
16 appreciate that.

17 THE COURT: Mr. Cheffo, let's go to Dr. Singh.

18 MR. CHEFFO: Okay, Your Honor.

19 I'm going to talk about Dr. Singh. I think -- and
20 this applies to Dr. Singh and the others, we certainly -- I'm
21 not going to reiterate what I said earlier -- we understand
22 what the parameters are. We are not attacking conclusions
23 here. And I do think we understand, we do get it, of what
24 the positions are. And I think that's why we brought these
25 motions.

1 And frankly, you know, I've never heard someone get
2 up and really say that it's -- this is a legal issue,
3 causation of -- medical and scientific causation is a legal
4 issue. That's why we don't ask lawyers whether Lipitor
5 caused their diabetes.

6 I think the question here is about methodology and
7 is this gap, and looking at the various factors. So what Dr.
8 Singh tells us -- as I indicated, you know, we have obviously
9 some criticisms, but I can't criticize Dr. Singh for telling
10 us exactly what -- or counsel for saying what it is that
11 he --

12 THE COURT: He actually goes through the Hill
13 factors in a very specific way.

14 MR. CHEFFO: He does do that. He's the only one
15 that does that. And he says -- and this is why I guess when
16 you have this other association, it's fair. And we didn't
17 hear a single word -- I mean, the only thing we heard
18 about -- and I think we will talk about the dose issue -- is,
19 again, the only limitation is whether the therapeutic dose --
20 so if someone prescribes something that is not legal, that's
21 not approved by the FDA, if it's a .1 milligram, if it's 10,
22 20, 40 or 80, that's still in. So I still don't think we've
23 heard a single limitation, and certainly Dr. Singh doesn't
24 offer one. Within the therapeutic dose limitation is
25 creative, but it's -- it's kind of a limitation on nothing.

1 So what does Dr. Singh say? He relies on
2 SPARCL/Water's analysis. He relies on NDA data. He relies
3 on observational studies. He conducts a Bradford Hill
4 analysis. We think it's a flawed analysis. And he does
5 not do a dose analysis. So I'm going to cover each one of
6 these.

7 Now, as I said earlier, the good news/bad news is
8 it's going to take me a few minutes to get through here.

9 THE COURT: I think it's useful for others, as well.

10 MR. CHEFFO: So let's talk about the Waters study
11 and what it did. I mean --

12 THE COURT: SPARCL/Waters.

13 MR. CHEFFO: So Waters is -- so Waters and DeMicco
14 and others -- David DeMicco is a Pfizer employee -- there is
15 some Pfizer employees, Dr. Waters is not. He published a
16 few studies. And I think this one looks at SPARCL, IDEAL and
17 TNT.

18 THE COURT: These are the 2000 analyses of the
19 SPARCL data?

20 MR. CHEFFO: That's correct, Your Honor. And Your
21 Honor has obviously read all this stuff.

22 But really where this came about -- I think it does
23 help you kind of frame your timeline -- there was the SITAR
24 meta-analysis that you may have seen or referenced. And
25 they covered a bunch of different studies. They didn't

1 address specifically the issue -- so this was kind of follow
2 on. This isn't a causation analysis, it was an exploratory
3 paper, albeit peer reviewed, had used -- it was important,
4 but the idea here was not to determine whether, you know,
5 these showed causation.

6 Because in fact -- a few things. One is it's a post
7 hoc analysis. It has limitations. You can do it certainly,
8 but it has limitations. And what they were looking at here
9 was new diagnosis of diabetes, right? Not the issue of
10 causation. And they looked at three 80-milligram trials.
11 So you don't have anything in here with respect to 10, 20 or
12 40.

13 So no one is suggesting that you shouldn't look at
14 it or it is a waste of time. I think you have to realize
15 what it can do and what it can't do to find out if there is
16 an analytical gap when you basically say, Well, I looked at
17 this study and it -- so SPARCL was the only
18 placebo-controlled trial. TNT was comparing Lipitor --
19 Lipitor or another -- another medicine. And post hoc they
20 didn't look at obviously the new development of the disease.

21 So what did the authors find here? Their words.
22 They found a slight association only in looking at SPARCL.
23 So again, the Waters' paper looked at IDEAL, TNT and SPARCL
24 and they found a slight association between 80 milligrams
25 because that's all they looked at. And you will hear me

1 probably say it a few times: Dose does matter.

2 The plaintiffs kind of want to wave their hands over
3 it, but it's 80 milligrams and new diagnosis, new diagnosis
4 of diabetes.

5 And then when they looked across the three trials,
6 what they found was that the association only stood up at
7 80 milligrams because all three were only 80 milligrams.
8 And when you had people who had three or four risk factors
9 for diabetes, so people who were sick, had other problems.

10 And Dr. Hennekens, he's kind of a world class
11 epidemiologist -- not kind of, he is a world class
12 epidemiologist -- and he says what I think is black letter
13 epidemiology: "Simply because the results of an
14 individualized randomized trial not designed to test the
15 hypothesis, that doesn't necessarily apply the presence of
16 valid association, certain level on causation. Causality is
17 a judgment that is made on the totality of the evidence; not
18 from the results of a single randomized trial."

19 This is really, really an important point for us,
20 Your Honor. Because again, we are not here -- and we've
21 made this point in our brief, right? I think we recognize
22 that there was a hierarchy.

23 If you look at the first paragraph of our opening
24 statement, we said to Your Honor, we think that there is not
25 enough evidence to show causation at any level. However, we

1 did recognize that in the hierarchy of proof and evidence,
2 there is some data on 80 milligrams. And if you are going
3 to look at it, you have to judge that. But you can't use
4 this as, we'll talk about for 10, 20 and 40 and other data.

5 So here is the problem. So this is at best an
6 association, slight association, the authors say. It's only
7 one study, 80-milligram dose. The interesting thing, too,
8 is not only was this -- this kind of post hoc analysis not
9 designed to determine whether Lipitor or Lipitor 80 caused
10 diabetes, but the actual study itself.

11 So they are doing post hoc analyses from three
12 studies that weren't even looking at the question of
13 diabetes. Ironically, the only one that looked at it was
14 ASCOT where they have an end point. And Dr. Singh didn't
15 look at the ASCOT data, except as part of kind of a whole
16 meta-analysis.

17 So if you want to ask the question, it's
18 unreplicated, small association. This is what actually the
19 SPARCL author said. 80 milligrams, three factors, those are
20 the factors. You had to have -- well, you had to have three
21 or four of baseline: Fasting glucose, you are prediabetic,
22 you have fasting triglycerides of over 150, which again is a
23 very significant risk factor for diabetes, you have to have
24 BMI over 30, that's clinically obese, and you have a history
25 of hypertension. So you have to have three of four of these

1 and be taking the highest dose and then you have a slight
2 association. That's what SPARCL says.

3 Now I'm going to move to the NDA, Your Honor, if
4 that's okay?

5 THE COURT: Yes.

6 MR. CHEFFO: This is one -- I'm going to put up my
7 little chart here in a second because I, you know, I frankly
8 need it and it will help me; hopefully it will help Your
9 Honor.

10 This is table 42 that I'm going to put up in a
11 minute. So it's real important with understanding what
12 SPARCL says and doesn't say. We are not running away from
13 SPARCL or Waters. We are certainly not running away from
14 our -- our tables in our -- in our NDA from 20 years ago, but
15 we have to be fair about it and understand what it is and
16 what it isn't.

17 So this is essentially a cornerstone of all of their
18 experts. And I will come back to Your Honor. This is the
19 Jewell analysis. And I think it's just not true. And I have
20 a slide later to say that the experts only relied on a small
21 piece. They relied very substantially on Dr. Jewell's
22 analysis and particularly with respect to the NDA. Dr.
23 Singh didn't even do this analysis himself. This is all Dr.
24 Jewell. And this is a cornerstone of their causation
25 opinion.

1 First of all, they say, Well, this shows causation.
2 But the NDA data only deals with glucose levels. And we
3 know -- this is back from 1996, I think, a few things
4 happened before we even got to this point. There is a
5 medical monitor that was required from Park Davis -- that was
6 the sponsor at the time, it became part of Pfizer -- and that
7 medical monitor looked at it and said there is no issue here
8 with respect to diabetes. And it wasn't just that. Then
9 the FDA looked at the data and said there is little evidence
10 of an effect of Lipitor on glucose metabolism looking at this
11 data that they now say, a-ha, shows causation at all ranges.
12 This is really important to understand what this data shows,
13 what it is and what it is not.

14 So they would have the Court believe that there is a
15 three times -- this is what Dr. Jewell says, Professor
16 Jewell -- three times as many Lipitor subjects had glucose
17 increases than placebo.

18 So by seeing this just for a second, Your Honor,
19 here is the placebo. What this whole chart is about is there
20 was NDA data that was checked. That's in table 40, right?
21 When you look at the 40 data, if you find out all the people
22 on Lipitor in the NDA data and what their average increase
23 was, 2 milligrams, just like Dr. Gale said.

24 Then they pulled out 3 percent of the 100 percent.
25 So this chart represents the 3 percent of people in all the

1 NDA data. And you see the numbers. These are smaller.
2 So basically when you talk about glucose levels --

3 THE COURT: We are looking at 37 people.

4 MR. CHEFFO: 37 for Lipitor, three for placebo.

5 THE COURT: Right. A total of 40 and 25 plus two
6 have preexisting 125, above 125?

7 MR. CHEFFO: You are going to make me skip through
8 some of my slides, Your Honor.

9 THE COURT: I read the stuff.

10 MR. CHEFFO: I read it, too, but it took me a little
11 longer to understand it. But apparently it didn't take you
12 that long. You know, maybe you got a copy of my slides
13 before, Your Honor.

14 THE COURT: I wish I had.

15 MR. CHEFFO: So, you know, again, the point here,
16 right, is these are not kind of normal people with glucose
17 levels. These are folks, you know, this -- I had the
18 question about this: I said, Well, if all these people, 25
19 of them of 37 were over 125, wouldn't that mean that they are
20 diabetic? And the answer is under today's standards they
21 probably were but they weren't diagnosed. But they had high
22 levels and only one of these people had normal glucose
23 levels.

24 So they say that, Well, a-ha, because there is a
25 three times as many more people in the Lipitor arm as there

1 were in the placebo of this kind of people who already had
2 abnormalities; therefore, that's what they keep telling you,
3 three times. But wouldn't you want to know what the starting
4 point was?

5 And when you look at the starting point -- before
6 you get to this chart -- when you look at the people who are
7 actually in the Lipitor arm, before they ever took one tablet
8 of Lipitor, those folks, 5.3 --

9 THE COURT: They were like just random, but they had
10 higher complication of 5.3 versus 1.9.

11 MR. CHEFFO: Three times more.

12 THE COURT: Right.

13 MR. CHEFFO: Got it. So that is one point. This
14 shouldn't be, you know, kind of a big gotcha surprise that
15 when you pull the data from those folks it's three times
16 more.

17 Now, Dr. Jewell also told us that there is a
18 30-milligram average glucose. Because they don't like,
19 obviously, the clinically insignificant to from table 40 when
20 you look at all the data or Dr. Gale's testimony. So they
21 want to say, well, it's an average of 30. Could be more,
22 could be less. But, you know, again if you are doing it --
23 if you are going to be fair about it --

24 THE COURT: This is the one where actually the
25 placebo group has more glucose increase than the Lipitor

1 group?

2 MR. CHEFFO: Exactly. Not only does --

3 THE COURT: I mean, this really just to me
4 highlights the importance of not just doing association.
5 You've got to dig into the weeds to look at this stuff.

6 MR. CHEFFO: Exactly, Your Honor.

7 And, you know, what's even more kind of -- I'll use
8 the word stunning kind of politely -- is if you are going to
9 compare them -- which he didn't do -- but what he did, he
10 basically said there is an average --

11 THE COURT: You and I both know why he didn't
12 compare them.

13 MR. CHEFFO: Not only did he not compare them, but
14 he joined them.

15 THE COURT: He joined them, which is completely
16 unacceptable. And he didn't compare them because it would
17 defeat his thesis.

18 THE COURT: These are among the reasons I have just
19 grave concerns about Dr. Jewell.

20 MR. CHEFFO: And I won't, you know, spend too much
21 time because obviously Your Honor has gone through all of
22 these.

23 But the other thing here, too, is when you look
24 across -- so this is from table 40 that I mentioned, the
25 whole data. He's saying, well, it's 30 milligrams and look

1 at everything. When you look at everything, there is two
2 things that I think are really striking here.

3 One is there is a 2.2 milligrams per deciliter
4 increase. So it speaks to the absolutely clinically
5 insignificant kind of extremely small amount. But it also
6 speaks to dose response, to the extent that there was.
7 Because at 10 you see 2. Then at 20, what do you see? 1.5.
8 Then you go to the next page, at 40, if 10 was 2 --

9 THE COURT: This is the NDA data?

10 MR. CHEFFO: This is the NDA data. 40/0 and 80 is
11 1. That's turning dose response on its head. That is not
12 going to -- you can't put this --

13 THE COURT: These numbers are so small, it's very
14 hard to extrapolate a lot of information about dosage.

15 MR. CHEFFO: There is no question. And you raise
16 the exact right point, Your Honor. It would be -- I would
17 use the word ludicrous -- it would be ludicrous for me to
18 stand up here and say, look at that data. People shouldn't
19 take metformin, they should start taking Lipitor because it
20 will lower their -- by 50 percent, right? That would be
21 crazy. But it's also crazy --

22 THE COURT: Just like the Nate Silver thing about
23 the Pittsburgh Steelers and something else, you know, the
24 presidential elections have a -- they win on the same -- it's
25 ridiculous. It has nothing to do with them. But in nature,

1 randomly speaking, things will happen that have nothing to do
2 with each other.

3 MR. CHEFFO: Exactly, Your Honor.

4 And again, just not to, you know, kind of belabor
5 this point, but this is really graphically displayed. If you
6 are going to rely on them for one thing -- all the experts
7 rely so heavily on this -- this is what a dose response would
8 look like, but it's not the data that they say causation
9 relies on.

10 THE COURT: This highlights -- and I don't want to
11 fixate on Dr. Jewell -- but, you know, when you've got a lot
12 of really credible peer review people go in and analyze data
13 and someone later goes back in and has a completely different
14 take than the author, we are told that ought to be something
15 we ought to be somewhat skeptical about. And then we get in
16 and realize, this is what the input thing is all about -- you
17 know, they are combining things, they are -- I mean, it's --
18 it undermines the Court's confidence in the integrity of the
19 person who is presenting the information.

20 MR. CHEFFO: Well, we agree, Your Honor. We were
21 very troubled by it, as well.

22 And in the face of this, we haven't -- you know, two
23 things happened: We haven't seen a correction. Yet the
24 plaintiffs, you know -- again, good lawyers fought very hard
25 to have this supplemental report. They do the supplemental

1 report, and miraculously no one relies on it. It wasn't
2 that hard to say adopted --

3 THE COURT: The thing about that supplemental
4 report, I couldn't tell that y'all were ever given sufficient
5 information in the rebuttal report about what data he was
6 using in that rebuttal report.

7 MR. CHEFFO: I think there is -- I mean, we can get
8 to that --

9 THE COURT: We'll get it. Because I think Dr. Wei
10 makes this comment about I couldn't really tell what he did.
11 Well, we've had these other problems that when we did know
12 what he did, it looked like he was manipulating data. So I
13 think y'all are entitled to have that information. It
14 shouldn't be a mystery.

15 MR. CHEFFO: I agree, Your Honor, and I think it
16 would be helpful, I think frankly even without it for the
17 points I think Your Honor just raised. Here is that person
18 that -- ASCOT was peer reviewed, stopped because it was
19 efficacious, the data is out there, and it says at 10
20 milligrams there is no causal connection. He kind of
21 crunches the numbers in a way that only Dr. Jewell could
22 understand and finds an absolutely different analysis.

23 And then what's really interesting, you know, what
24 they haven't focused on, they said there is only one part of
25 SPARCL. But remember -- and maybe Your Honor will get to

1 this with Ms. Birnbaum in connection with the efficacy --
2 they rely on Professor Jewell's analysis for the gender
3 issues, right? You know, kind of comparing and saying, well,
4 women are at a higher risk, which is -- again, Dr. Jewell
5 seems to be the only person kind of in the universe that has
6 come to that conclusion.

7 But interestingly, if that was really true, wouldn't
8 you do it for IDEAL? Wouldn't you do it for TNT? And
9 wouldn't you do it for ASCOT? He didn't do it because he
10 knows what the answer would have been.

11 So then observational studies. I heard counsel
12 say -- and we don't disagree, I think, really on this -- I
13 think what we are both saying is no one is suggesting that
14 you should just toss these things out and not pay attention
15 to them. But I think you have to understand that they have
16 very serious limitations and that's why this is, their
17 experts tell us, they are the weakest type of evidence.
18 They only form the basis of developing a hypothesis; they are
19 not causation generating.

20 In terms of establishing a causal relationship, you
21 rely on randomized -- this is their witnesses -- controlled
22 trials because observational studies are hypothesis
23 generating and don't address the question of causation.

24 Plaintiffs admit that the observational studies --

25 THE COURT: Another thing with these random studies,

1 you predetermine what tests you are going to use, so you
2 don't get this bias in which you are hunting for a result,
3 right?

4 MR. CHEFFO: That's the first point, right? Bias
5 and confounding. That's why everyone recognizes -- there is
6 a few things. That is the biggest, the biased and
7 confounding.

8 The other thing is they tend to be short-termed.
9 And if the issue was we had a disease process that occurred
10 within, you know, a skin rash, within a month, then you might
11 want to know, like, do these studies to find out within a
12 short period of time.

13 But you will see, kind of in the next slide -- I'll
14 skip to this for a second -- I want to come back to this --
15 but, you know -- sorry. So this is -- this is the point of
16 the studies with these observational studies.

17 So Dr. Singh recognizes, like Dr. Gale did, that
18 this is, you know, a 10-year process. But somehow, I mean,
19 talk about ipsa dixit, he said, but it's different with
20 Lipitor. There apparently seems to be some magical process
21 that is going on that kind of speeds up the diabetic process
22 like nothing else kind of that is known to man. How do you
23 know that, Dr. Singh? Well, because I've looked at
24 observational studies. And during the course of these
25 observational studies, a bunch of people were diagnosed with

1 diabetes; so therefore, it must be that Lipitor is causing
2 the diabetes. That makes no sense. And that's essentially
3 the problem with observational studies.

4 Now, so, you know, let's talk about the Bradford
5 Hill. In fairness, as Your Honor noted, and I think as we
6 noted, Dr. Singh is really the only expert who kind of takes
7 on the Bradford Hill criteria. The plaintiffs may have a
8 citation somewhere that, Oh, you know, it's like this in
9 their report. But frankly, if you are going to do a
10 causation analysis and you are going to spend the time, you
11 should at least do what Dr. Singh did and tell us, Here is
12 the analysis.

13 THE COURT: I think it's also important, none of
14 these are the fixed. You've got to have -- you know,
15 absolutely you have to have two or three or one or a
16 particular one. It is a judgment, an epidemiological
17 judgment, based on a combination of all of them. So if you
18 haven't done that, you haven't really followed the Hill
19 factors. The Hill factors involve both a listing and then a
20 collective judgment based upon that, correct?

21 MR. CHEFFO: Correct. Couldn't have said it
22 better, Your Honor.

23 And I think -- again, our point is, as I said, you
24 know, we have to do the alternative arguments in this. But
25 our view is -- I can kind of turn the projector off right

1 now -- because when you are relying on SPARCL at
2 80 milligrams with three or four and then you have NDA data
3 that certainly doesn't show what they say. That's not the
4 kind of clearcut association that Sir Bradford Austin Hill
5 tells you you should have before you look at these factors.

6 But for argument's sake, let's assume that there is
7 an association. When you look at these factors, Dr. Singh
8 conducts a meta-analysis, and this is his own information,
9 which of course has various studies and observational, but
10 kind of the best that he could do, the plaintiffs' expert, is
11 a relative risk of 1.09, which Your Honor knows is really,
12 really small. And, you know, when you compare it -- and
13 this is not even a specific causation argument. I'm still
14 kind of talking about the strength of association. You could
15 make these arguments about how could you possibly rule out a
16 500 percent increase or a 2,000 percent increase in the face
17 of a 9 percent increase? But putting that for another day,
18 when you are weighing the strength of association, is kind of
19 Lipitor at best 9 percent, is that stronger than weight gain
20 at 500 or prediabetes at 2,000?

21 You know, and then the coherence factor. It can't
22 seriously conflict with general facts. We talked about
23 that. You know, the vast majority -- I won't say -- to be
24 clear, I can't tell Your Honor that there is not a single
25 plaintiff here who started taking Lipitor ten or more years

1 before. I think that's infinitesimally small. These are
2 folks who took it all after the disease process, for the most
3 part, came. So it's inconsistent.

4 Again, temporality is the same issue. It's really
5 almost a commonsense perspective here that if the process
6 started before you started taking the medicine, it certainly
7 can't be the medicine that caused it.

8 This is the Eleventh Circuit looking specifically at
9 diabetes: "Temporal proximity is generally not a reliable
10 indicator of a causal relationship, particularly where the
11 development of diabetes occurs gradually over many years."
12 So speaking really directly to what Dr. Singh did in these
13 kind of observational studies.

14 THE COURT: But a temporal relationship is just one
15 of the many factors one looks at. To the extent it's there,
16 perhaps it's not that important, but it's a factor. It's a
17 factor.

18 MR. CHEFFO: Totally is a factor.

19 But I would say this: I would say temporality here
20 not only is a factor that may not help plaintiffs, of course,
21 but it absolutely weighs against them. Because the
22 temporality that we think -- and I think the scientists
23 think, not the lawyers -- think is important is not the
24 temporality of when you get diagnosed, right? The
25 temporality of when the disease process starts. And if you

1 take Dr. Gale at his word and says the -- and the ADA --

2 THE COURT: I mean, you know, it was mentioned
3 earlier that some people may be on the path of diabetes but
4 never get it, right? There are people who don't --

5 MR. CHEFFO: There are.

6 THE COURT: And to the extent that Lipitor pushed
7 people who would not have been in the 75 percent we were just
8 talking -- the 25 percent hypothetical was given was that
9 25 percent go on to have diabetes, 75 percent don't.
10 Without arguing the point about whether that's valid or not.
11 Using that, if Lipitor pushed some who would have been in the
12 75 percent into the 25 percent from having -- would not have
13 developed to developing it, then those people potentially
14 have a claim, right?

15 MR. CHEFFO: Here is what I would say: They might
16 in another litigation, right? But remember what this
17 litigation has been about and what their Master Complaint is,
18 is that these are people -- Lipitor caused it.

19 If you look at each of -- and I know you have -- but
20 if you look at what they say their experts are going to
21 testify, they don't talk about acceleration or pushing over
22 the edge. And if they did, Your Honor, then that would be
23 even more important. So it's, you know, tell us -- I mean,
24 because if you take these --

25 THE COURT: You don't have to prove the sole cause,

1 all they have to prove is a -- you know, is a substantial
2 cause.

3 MR. CHEFFO: But what they haven't done in the
4 cases is they have basically said, these are people -- that's
5 what their Complaint said -- who would not have or should not
6 have gotten it. They have not said, Oh, my gosh, this maybe
7 arguably could be a claim. It would be a different
8 litigation. If their claim is there is a bunch of women out
9 there who were obese, who had risk factors, the five or 10
10 factors, these people were really, really vulnerable,
11 eggshell plaintiffs. And I think the JUPITER study that you
12 referenced talked about accelerating, I don't think it was
13 5.4 months, I think it was weeks, right?

14 THE COURT: You are correct.

15 By the way, Dr. Singh did look at JUPITER, didn't
16 he?

17 MR. CHEFFO: He did or didn't?

18 THE COURT: He did.

19 MR. CHEFFO: I think he did consider.

20 THE COURT: He dealt with JUPITER with one of his
21 studies.

22 MR. CHEFFO: I think he did.

23 But the point there, Your Honor, is that's very
24 different than what their expert reports have been talking
25 about. This isn't like -- because if the fact was -- and

1 there is a reference to the straw that broke the camel's
2 back. But again, what this litigation, we have been told
3 and what the Complaint said, is -- because otherwise it's
4 everybody. So they either have to say it's causal or they
5 have to tell us in their expert reports, what are the
6 factors? Who are those people that are prone to this
7 acceleration theory? Because otherwise, you know, every
8 single case in a specific causation *Daubert* hearing is going
9 to redo this, and this will essentially be an advisory
10 opinion. So now is the time if their theory is -- which
11 frankly it isn't -- is to say, Hey, where is the evidence?

12 And even if -- the one last point on this, Your
13 Honor -- even if they were to credit this theory, where is
14 the beef on that? Where is the -- I mean, other than like
15 Dr. Singh saying it, where is the study? Where is the
16 clinical trial data that says, Okay, if your -- you know, if
17 you are kind of on this pathway, you may get it -- I mean,
18 other than the JUPITER study, which is not related to
19 Lipitor, that's 5.4 weeks. So it's kind of an interesting,
20 lawyer-created argument at the eleventh hour.

21 THE COURT: The pool in SPARCL might be a group that
22 arguably might factor into it, people that had a stroke,
23 right?

24 MR. CHEFFO: I don't disagree with that. I
25 disagree that it shows causation.

1 THE COURT: I understand.

2 I mean, in terms of association, it would suggest
3 that's all it is, but it suggests that people with certain
4 presentations may be more sensitive to the effects of Lipitor
5 in terms of their glucose?

6 MR. CHEFFO: I would agree with that. And that's
7 why we said to the extent that there is any -- you know, we
8 want to be very straightforward, as we always are with the
9 Court, to the extent that there is any science, you look at
10 that and, you know, all we can do is look at what the science
11 tells us. The only thing they should be able to do is what
12 the science shows. We know we have an 80-milligram study.
13 We disagree with it. It's only 80 with three or four risk
14 factors and it's directly contrary to ASCOT, which is 10
15 milligrams. So it can't be ASCOT.

16 This is sort of that same point of replication.
17 They have one study -- and just to highlight here, I'm not
18 going to cover this, we've talked about this, Your Honor --
19 it's not just ASCOT. So Your Honor knows ASCOT looked at 10
20 milligrams, peer reviewed, published study.

21 You know, putting aside Jewell's analysis, their
22 experts, for purposes of today it's, at least as to these
23 folks, it's irrelevant because they say they form their
24 opinions without it. So all they have is what the authors
25 say, right? They don't -- they haven't disputed that. And

1 then we have Navarese, which was a meta-analysis and it
2 doesn't support causation at any dose; not just the 10
3 milligrams.

4 So to basically say kind of, I'm only going to rely
5 on this SPARCL analysis and it's going to show me across
6 every dose for every human being or every woman, you know,
7 makes no sense from a *Daubert* perspective in light of
8 Navarese and ASCOT. And maybe counsel will find some quote
9 about how they did it.

10 But, you know, I think it's fair to take a quote
11 from sworn testimony when Dr. Singh says that he didn't
12 analyze the Lipitor data dose by dose. He may have had a
13 reason for not doing it, right? He may tell you, Well, I
14 didn't need to do that, kind of the dog ate my homework.
15 That's fine. We'll hear that. But the fact is he didn't do
16 it.

17 And finally, Your Honor, I think that, you know,
18 ASCOT is critically important. You have to ask why someone
19 who is their kind of core causation expert would not analyze
20 the one study that is squarely at the 10-milligram dose shows
21 no association, and how he can reconcile that with Navarese?

22 Instead what he does is performs his own
23 meta-analysis, which is not published, much less peer
24 reviewed, and you would expect him to say, Well, the reason
25 why I didn't rely on Navarese, it was a terrible study. It

1 was not done properly. Under oath he says Navarese was
2 quite reasonably well conducted. That's what he says about
3 Navarese.

4 We've covered these I think briefly, Your Honor, but
5 these just show why the factors not only don't support them,
6 but weigh against a causational determination.

7 So unless Your Honor has questions, I'll stop there.

8 THE COURT: No. That's good.

9 Let me hear from the plaintiffs' counsel on Dr.
10 Singh.

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor, we are talking about
12 Dr. Singh, but Mr. Cheffo spent about half his time talking
13 about Dr. Jewell.

14 THE COURT: Bashing on Dr. Jewell every chance they
15 get.

16 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm not going to talk about Dr.
17 Jewell right now.

18 THE COURT: You are going to get a chance.

19 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm going to talk about Dr. Jewell,
20 but not right now. I will have my chance and I'm going to
21 take advantage of that.

22 But I think right now I want to talk about Dr. Singh
23 because I think that's --

24 THE COURT: Isn't that kind of instructive that they
25 want to talk about somebody else?

1 MS. BIERSTEIN: I did think it was instructive.
2 And I thought it was particularly instructive because -- and
3 I think Your Honor probably noticed this -- in the briefing
4 on general causation where Pfizer did not go witness by
5 witness when they did the briefing, they had almost nothing
6 to say about Dr. Singh. A lot of the thrust of that
7 briefing is to lump these four, or they viewed it as six
8 causation experts together and attribute whatever they didn't
9 like about one --

10 THE COURT: You know, it is a little peculiar that
11 Dr. Singh didn't do the ASCOT review. And I mean, there may
12 be explanations for that, but that's what cross-examination
13 is all about. I mean -- but he didn't, you know, he did not.
14 I mean, ASCOT is worthy, it has its strength and its
15 weaknesses, but it is -- you know, it did have diabetes as an
16 end point and, you know, he didn't address it.

17 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor, there is some confusion
18 in terminology here that I want to address, and then I want
19 to talk about the Dr. Singh points.

20 There is a difference between a study and a
21 particular paper reporting on the study. And lots of
22 studies give rise to multiple papers. There is a paper, you
23 know, published paper on the ASCOT study. And there are
24 lots of problems with it, including the inability to tell
25 what the definition of diabetes was and the question of

1 exactly when it was they made the end point.

2 In terms of the actual ASCOT data, that didn't
3 become available until, you know, a certain point in the
4 litigation. It's not like that was available for people to
5 look at.

6 So I think there are reasons to not look at the
7 ASCOT paper because of the issues with that paper. And when
8 you get into the study data, you can try to figure out, like,
9 well, you know, if he used one particular definition of
10 diabetes, you will get this; whereas if, you know, you use
11 another one, because Pfizer was never clear --

12 THE COURT: Are you telling me that the earlier
13 literature before he got the underlying data didn't reveal
14 that ASCOT was looking at diabetes as an outcome?

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: No, it definitely revealed that it
16 was looking at diabetes as the outcome. What it didn't
17 reveal was what was their definition of diabetes.

18 The ASCOT materials, depending on whether you are
19 looking at the protocol or some of the papers afterwards,
20 they are unclear as to what definition they are using. And
21 it's kind of hard to assess something unless you can tell.
22 And it's actually one of the things --

23 THE COURT: I just kind of thought that people -- if
24 you were doing something like this and something seemed a
25 little unclear and the authors are still alive, you just call

1 him up and ask him. I mean, if it's -- if that is really
2 confusing, why would you just not make a professional inquiry
3 and say, Listen, I'm looking at this data, this seems to be
4 an important issue.

5 I mean, you know, I just don't understand -- you
6 know, there is this remarkable scientific device called a
7 telephone. You just pick up the phone and call or write him
8 a letter and say, Listen, I'm working on this data, I need
9 some clarification, and they could have gotten it. This is
10 not -- this seems pretty basic to me.

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor, we are wandering off of
12 Dr. Singh.

13 But I want to say the question ultimately with ASCOT
14 is not what they were using; it's if you used the ADA
15 definition, what does the data show? Because that's the
16 question we want to know is, what did the data show using the
17 standard definitions that everyone else is using? And
18 calling them up on the telephone to say, What did you do, is
19 not as accurate a way to find out what does it actually show
20 than to go into the patient-specific data, use the standard
21 ADA criteria and see what the data themselves actually do
22 show.

23 THE COURT: That seems like -- I mean, I'm sure
24 that's a fine way to do it. But there is a really simple
25 way to do it. Because if they use the ADA definition, then,

1 you know, it -- and you don't have to go through all this
2 brain damage of analyzing all this stuff to prove something
3 that a simple phone call, a simple e-mail, a simple letter
4 could have satisfactorily answered for you.

5 MS. BIERSTEIN: As I say, I think looking at what
6 the data show actually really matters.

7 But I do want to come back to Dr. Singh, and as I
8 say, start with the idea that in Pfizer's briefs --

9 THE COURT: Let me just say this: It is a little
10 curious that the major randomized study which reaches exactly
11 the opposite -- opposite conclusion than the people who have
12 hired him want him to reach is the one he doesn't have much
13 curiosity about, it's a little striking.

14 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor, I think -- I think
15 that's a valid basis for cross-examination. But I think when
16 you look at Dr. Singh's report and you -- you know, he
17 describes how he selected the studies to look at. He
18 describes an extraordinary number of studies --

19 THE COURT: Listen, I think he makes many of your
20 other experts pale in comparison, frankly. He's a stronger
21 methodological person, and that's mostly what I'm looking at.
22 The absence of the ASCOT thing is frankly bothersome, but I
23 weigh it against everything else. And I think there are
24 many strengths to his approach.

25 And frankly, when I look at him -- and I did him

1 first -- and then I looked at many of your other experts,
2 their methods seemed strikingly lacking when I saw -- you
3 know, when I saw the application of very strong methodology
4 by Dr. Singh.

5 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, I mean, his methodology is
6 the clearest. I don't think it's particularly different
7 from Dr. Roberts or Dr. Quon who looked at all the same
8 studies and did the similar type of analysis. Dr. Singh's
9 is clearer.

10 My colleagues have handed me up some specific --

11 THE COURT: I always love these, pull my jacket, you
12 know.

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: I know.

14 THE COURT: Very distracting.

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: You know, I'm going to look at this
16 and talk to you about that later when we get to Dr. Jewell
17 and some of the other studies because I think we've -- you
18 know, I want to absorb that.

19 But I do want to say some things about Mr. Cheffo's
20 points about Dr. Singh, you know, as I say, which are new
21 points because we didn't hear about them in the briefs. But,
22 you know, they claim -- they mention that when Dr. Singh does
23 a meta-analysis, he comes up with the 9 percent. That 9
24 percent is not specific to Lipitor; it's statins overall.
25 It's not specific to women. It's similar to what you see in

1 the -- in the Sever paper having the same issues: Multiple
2 statins, multiple women -- I mean, both genders.

3 THE COURT: Let me say, both parties refer,
4 understandably, to multiple studies, some which are just
5 Lipitor, most of which frankly deal with statins generally.
6 And you criticize, you know, the defense for relying on these
7 studies, JUPITER, whatever, but if it's good for the goose,
8 it's good for the gander.

9 I mean, do y'all -- I mean, just tell me your
10 position. Do you think all the studies, other than the
11 Lipitor specific, are invalid?

12 MS. BIERSTEIN: No. We not only don't think they
13 are invalid, we don't think they are irrelevant, but we think
14 they have to be understood. That is, we think it's
15 important to understand that this glucose elevation and
16 increased causation of diabetes is a class-wide effect of
17 statins. It seems not to apply to pravastatin. It works
18 differently. It's a class-wide effect. And I think it goes
19 to their notion that you don't have a mechanism.

20 The fact that we see it across statins tells us
21 something, that this is a consistent effect. It's something
22 the statins are doing because they are all doing it. But
23 what we know is the statins are not all doing it to the same
24 degree.

25 And I mentioned this earlier, some statins are

1 stronger than others. And so they have the greater --

2 THE COURT: The JUPITER study had the different
3 impact. I mean the Navarese -- I'm sorry -- it had the -- it
4 showed they weren't statistically significant, but it did
5 show Crestor at the top and 80 milligrams of Lipitor, and
6 then 10 milligrams. So it did have -- appear to have some
7 difference by type of statin and by -- potentially by dose.
8 I don't want to overdo it because it's not -- it doesn't
9 establish any statistics.

10 MS. BIERSTEIN: Exactly, Your Honor.

11 But the point is many of the papers don't break it
12 out that way. So what we say is, yes, the studies that
13 don't involve Lipitor are important and they are relevant,
14 but you have to understand what they mean. And so when you
15 look -- when you have a study that breaks it out by statin,
16 that's very helpful. When you have a study that doesn't
17 break it out by statin, it's nice to know that it's a class
18 effect and you see it across all statins.

19 But when we get to the strength of the association,
20 it's misleading to use an aggregate strength when we want to
21 talk about just Lipitor because the aggregate strength --
22 yes, it may be that statins overall only raise the risk of 9
23 percent, but what if you are a woman and what if you are
24 taking Lipitor? And that's what this case is about.

25 THE COURT: Do you think there is any dose

1 relationship? That is, is the plaintiffs' position that it
2 doesn't matter how much you take? I mean, assuming a
3 therapeutic dose, 10 to 80, it's irrelevant?

4 MS. BIERSTEIN: I don't think it's our position
5 that it's irrelevant. I mean, if you asked me about a
6 hypothetical plaintiff who started Lipitor today, went back
7 to her doctor tomorrow and was diagnosed with diabetes, if
8 you asked me do I think the Lipitor today caused the diabetes
9 tomorrow? I would say I don't think so. And I don't think
10 I'm going to be able to get a doctor who is going to say
11 that. But if you ask me what's the cutoff? How long does
12 it take and is it different if you are taking 10 than 80?
13 Which I think since every one of our experts says they see a
14 dose response relationship, you know, I think that it
15 probably -- how long it takes may depend on how much you are
16 taking.

17 THE COURT: Well, so are you telling me that --
18 we'll break it down. You are talking about the length of
19 time.

20 Let's go back to dose for a second. Is there a
21 point -- I mean, there are studies that suggest -- ASCOT --
22 that 10 milligrams there was not an association. There is a
23 study like SPARCL that says 80 milligrams there is an
24 association. Does that tell me anything?

25 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, we think, Your Honor, that

1 ASCOT shows an association at 10 milligrams.

2 THE COURT: I understand that. I've got to say
3 that I think the analysis has a lot of flaws, that was
4 utilized by Dr. Jewell, I think it has a lot of flaws.

5 Let's go back. Assuming for purposes of this
6 question that ASCOT's analysis done at the time, accepted by
7 the FDA, is valid at 10 milligrams, there was not an
8 association, but there was an association at 80 milligrams
9 per SPARCL, does that tell us anything?

10 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, it tells us that Pfizer only
11 tested 80 milligrams.

12 I mean, here is the problem, Your Honor --

13 THE COURT: Don't you at some point have a burden to
14 demonstrate -- I mean, if the answer is we don't have the
15 data to prove it, then if you have a client who is on
16 40 milligrams, doesn't that present a specific causation
17 problem for you?

18 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, it may.

19 But I think there is a couple of points to make
20 here, Your Honor.

21 First of all, this whole issue on the 80 milligrams.
22 So Pfizer wants the experts to say, Well, you know, this only
23 occurs at 80 milligrams. Well obviously I think Your Honor
24 knows this, there is no basis and no precedent for Pfizer to
25 edit the expert's opinions. So the issue is whether the

1 expert testimony of causation can be excluded entirely
2 because they didn't answer the specific question of the
3 80 milligrams.

4 THE COURT: Well, I share that view. I mean, but
5 I'm just trying to -- I mean, I've got -- this is over, I'm
6 kind of thinking, where am I down the road? And I think my
7 first two -- I just asked Adair this question, and she
8 advised me Ms. Daniels had 80 milligrams and Ms. Hempstead
9 had 40 milligrams. And, you know, I'm aware that not
10 everybody has 80 milligrams.

11 I mean, frankly I had kind of anticipated -- and I
12 raised this with Mr. Hahn and Mr. Cheffo about what -- were
13 y'all going to get to a point where you -- you know, that you
14 found that some people there was a causal relationship and at
15 other times there wasn't? And reading over these experts, I
16 didn't have them eliminating anybody. I mean, they were
17 basically saying everybody is in the game. And I think that,
18 you know, practically speaking, is a hard argument to make on
19 the data y'all have given me.

20 So I am kind of -- I mean, I know the defense has
21 made a big argument about dose matters. They think dose
22 matters. And I'm more interested -- because if I face a
23 case, 80 milligrams, it sounds like to me that if there is
24 evidence of 80 milligrams, and my first plaintiff is
25 80 milligrams, that's kind of a nonissue, okay?

1 But the next case I get up, it may start mattering.
2 It may be -- because y'all have got the burden to put up, you
3 know, that you can establish general causation. And if your
4 person falls outside of that by dose level -- and there may
5 be other ways to differentiate it -- matters of people with
6 two or more risk factors or three or more risk factors or
7 whatever, I had frankly expected to see some of that in the
8 expert reports.

9 And I kind of through -- they kind of dodged what I
10 thought was the really tough issue here, which is to
11 differentiate, not to create the situation that everybody who
12 took -- who took Lipitor and later got diabetes is an injured
13 person secondary to Lipitor. I just think that's a really
14 difficult argument to make on the data I've seen.

15 And I don't know if y'all are looking for me to do
16 that for you because y'all are not willing to do it, but I
17 think it's a -- and to the extent Ms. Daniels gets through
18 the other preliminary stuff, it doesn't look like it's going
19 to be an argument for her case. I think it's a very
20 relevant thing in this group of people you have out there you
21 are representing.

22 MS. BIERSTEIN: It's an unusual MDL that does that
23 type of general level. I mean, they did that in *Bextra*
24 *Celebrex*, but most of the other drug MDLs we are seeing it
25 across the doses and we are dealing with it case specific.

1 Now in the *Actos* case, for example, the defendants
2 made the argument, Well, it doesn't apply to people less than
3 a year. And the Judge says, Well, I can't say that on a
4 general basis and denied that motion.

5 And so typically what you are going to see in, you
6 know, in any of these cases is that it is unusual to be able
7 to limit it.

8 Now, I will say the cases have already --

9 THE COURT: You say that may be case-by-base. I'm
10 very cognizant of my role, however, of, you know, if this
11 case is not resolved and I try these bellwether cases and
12 then I send these cases back to my colleagues across the
13 United States, if I have, you know -- if the plaintiff hasn't
14 demonstrated that there is satisfactory evidence of causation
15 at 40 milligrams or less or 60 and less, whatever, I mean, I
16 don't do a favor by saying, I'm just not going to address
17 that issue which has a tremendous practical significance and
18 make every one of them go do something I could have done.

19 So I can understand the tendency to want to do it on
20 a specific causation basis, it makes some sense. But in
21 terms of my role as the MDL Court, it may -- it may be
22 important.

23 I know the defense spends a lot of time talking
24 about this 80-milligram thing. And it -- you know, I do
25 think we are going to need to sort of at the appropriate

1 point -- and maybe it's going to be at some type of summary
2 judgment or wherever -- we are going to need to address this
3 issue about how far plaintiffs' experts can go to talk about
4 causation.

5 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, Your Honor, I must say, I
6 understand, you know, defendants are saying a lot about this.
7 It seems to be the major theme of Mr. Cheffo's presentation.
8 It didn't show up in their brief until page 41 of a 45-page
9 brief.

10 THE COURT: I'm not smart enough to figure all that
11 out.

12 I'm saying I've got to focus on what's important to
13 me. And what's important is, is I want to make sure that
14 the -- that the opinions offered have a reasonable scientific
15 basis, what you said right at the beginning. You know, is
16 there a proper scientific method used? And there is
17 something different to say, there is a causal relationship
18 between Lipitor at any level and diabetes. And to say there
19 is a causal relationship for a patient taking 80 milligrams,
20 but we can't prove it beyond that. I'm just saying that's
21 different.

22 And I will say for the first case it may well be
23 that it won't be the issue we address in the first case, but
24 it will be the issue we have to address in the second case.

25 Yes, sir?

1 MR. CHEFFO: I don't want to interrupt the
2 argument. My understanding is that the *Daniels* case is a
3 40-milligram case.

4 THE COURT: I'm sorry?

5 MR. CHEFFO: My understanding is that *Daniels* is a
6 40-milligram case.

7 THE COURT: Okay. And how about *Hempstead*?

8 MR. CHEFFO: I think *Hempstead*, Your Honor -- and
9 again, counsel may correct me, it's their client -- but
10 *Hempstead* was a 20-milligram case that -- she only started
11 40 milligrams after diagnosis. That's my understanding of
12 the record.

13 THE COURT: So we've got -- is that correct?

14 MS. BIERSTEIN: I would have to check, Your Honor,
15 I don't have the --

16 MR. HAHN: Yes --

17 THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.

18 MR. HAHN: -- Your Honor.

19 THE COURT: I don't like counsel interrupting, but
20 you just helped me here. So I'm going to have to address
21 this issue.

22 And Mr. Hahn?

23 MR. HAHN: Yes, it's correct. We also have plenty
24 of Pfizer evidence that addresses that issue that's not part
25 of this particular argument that Ms. Bierstein is talking

1 about.

2 THE COURT: I'm not trying to make a decision right
3 now, Mr. Hahn. I want to hear -- I'm just saying -- you
4 know, I sit and read these studies and I notice -- I think
5 SPARCL is a very strong argument for the plaintiff, and I
6 notice it's 80 milligrams. And I look at ASCOT and I say,
7 Well, you know, that's an argument for the defense and that's
8 10 milligrams. Now, that may mean nothing, okay? It may
9 ultimately be meaningless, and it may just be the low number
10 of women in the pool in ASCOT -- I mean, it just may not
11 matter. But at least it's an important issue to figure out
12 because I don't think with -- all the data is at
13 80 milligrams, I don't think somebody can simply say, I'm
14 going to surmise the same effect at 40. I just don't know.

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor, all the data is not at
16 80. But I need to say a couple of things on this.

17 First of all, Pfizer wants to surmise out of ASCOT
18 that you would see the same results in women that you would
19 see in men because they didn't have enough data to show that.

20 THE COURT: There is some weakness, obviously, in
21 ASCOT.

22 MS. BIERSTEIN: But I wanted to say -- and one of
23 my colleagues reminded me -- there is a huge difference
24 between publication and study. And Pfizer doesn't publish
25 the data it doesn't like. And this is some evidence that --

1 one of my colleagues can flesh out the source for this -- Dr.
2 Waters has said that the 10-milligram looks the same as the
3 80-milligram, it just didn't find its way into a publication.
4 Well, why would it? He works -- okay.

5 This is -- so this is in an e-mail that Dr. Waters
6 sent to one of his collaborators and he says, the
7 atorvastatin increases the risk of developing diabetes. The
8 risks of 10 and 80 milligrams are similar. That's what Dr.
9 Waters said with his collaborators. It's not what he
10 published.

11 And so when we talk about what the studies show,
12 you've got to be looking at the data because --

13 THE COURT: I mean, I think that's an interesting
14 point. We don't really think about e-mails as peer
15 reviewed, okay? And having the kind of rigor that we would
16 expect from a review and so forth. And surely on something
17 this important --

18 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor, what he says in this is
19 a very nicely done analysis. The results are certainly
20 unambiguous. The results also dovetail nicely with the TNT
21 results, I would draw these conclusions based on this data.

22 Now, he's paid by Pfizer. And amazingly enough,
23 when he published, the 10-milligram piece doesn't make it
24 into it.

25 THE COURT: Surely there is some other data. Y'all

1 have been going through all of this. Do you show the effect
2 at 10 milligrams? Do you have the data that shows that?

3 MS. BIERSTEIN: We believe the underlying ASCOT
4 data does. That's where Your Honor has a problem that we
5 looked at the data instead of the publication, because the
6 data doesn't lie; whereas, the publication can be selective.

7 THE COURT: When you start manipulating and adding
8 people together and -- I mean, that --

9 MS. BIERSTEIN: That's not the ASCOT issue. I
10 understand Your Honor has some questions on the NDA analysis,
11 I'm going to get to that with Jewell later, but on the ASCOT
12 issue, which is in the rebuttal report, that's not what we
13 are doing. What we are doing is going at a patient-level
14 data and applying a standard ADA criteria to see what the
15 data actually shows. And it shows the association, just like
16 Dr. Waters was saying, that you would see in TNT -- or not
17 TNT -- but would show in some of the other studies.

18 And the other issues I have with this 80 -- I have a
19 couple of issues.

20 One is once Pfizer has an indication that Lipitor
21 can be prescribed at 10 milligrams, why are they ever going
22 to do a study at anything less than 80? Because if you are
23 going to see side effects, you want to do it only at the
24 highest dose because no one can ever say that it could have
25 happened at the lowest.

1 But the evidence we see -- and this again comes back
2 to Your Honor's question about the significance of the
3 studies involving other statins -- is because it's a
4 class-wide effect and because we see it in the weaker statins
5 as well as in the stronger statins, and because we see it in
6 ASCOT and we saw it in the NDA.

7 And I know Your Honor has some issues with
8 it because Dr. Waters himself, whose analysis Mr. Cheffo is
9 suggesting should be the be all and end all, that should have
10 been the end of the analysis for Dr. Singh, which it was not,
11 fortunately. Even Dr. Waters thinks that.

12 So, I mean, there is this question Your Honor is
13 raising about limits. But, you know, you can always come in
14 with -- and say, Well, it's nice that Lipitor causes
15 diabetes, but does it cause it for people who skipped it
16 every other Tuesday? Does it cause it in people whose first
17 name is Marilyn? I mean, those are obviously fanciful,
18 rhetorical questions, but --

19 THE COURT: Dose related, that's a really core --
20 you know, dose relationship is like a really important issue.

21 MS. BIERSTEIN: We agree that dose relationship is
22 important.

23 But as I said at the beginning, we are only talking
24 about therapeutic doses. There is such a small band between
25 the 10 and the 80. This is not a drug with 400-milligram and

1 10-milligram where there is a wide range. There is a narrow
2 band. And all the evidence that we've -- nothing that these
3 experts have seen suggests that you need to stratify it.

4 The fact that Pfizer chose only to study 80 in
5 SPARCL is not a basis to say that that's the only place --

6 THE COURT: I agree. But then I say, give me the
7 data -- do you have much more on Dr. Singh? My staff -- we
8 have been going two hours. I don't want to kill my staff.

9 MS. BIERSTEIN: I do not have much more. I just
10 have one other point on Dr. Singh, because I don't think, as
11 I say, that there is, you know, very much of an attack, other
12 than on this judgment. You know, they don't like, you know,
13 which studies he considered or didn't or how he weighed them.

14 But I do want to say, you know, on this whole issue
15 about peer review, just a reminder that it's the technique
16 and not the application that has to be peer reviewed.

17 So, you know, yeah, a lot of these results that our
18 experts did they didn't publish the results, but that's not
19 the point. The point is they are using a reliable technique
20 that --

21 THE COURT: Well obviously, y'all have gotten to the
22 underlying data. And as long as your experts have a
23 reliable, scientifically defensible way, method, analyzed the
24 data and it demonstrates causation at 10 as well as 80, then
25 you are fine.

1 The difficulty is if your expert did not use those.
2 Because that's the only -- I mean, the data is available. I
3 mean, you say that Dr. Waters made some kind of, you know,
4 comment on an e-mail. I presume he based that on the data he
5 had. I mean, he didn't just invent it. So that ought to
6 be readily available.

7 And when I say to you, you know, do you have that
8 data? To the extent your people have gone into the databases
9 and used scientifically-legitimate methods rather than
10 changing definitions and loading up people who shouldn't be
11 in the pool and all this other nonsense that we see with Dr.
12 Jewell, then you would be able to answer the question for me.

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: But then when we go into the data,
14 Pfizer says we should have accepted the published
15 publication.

16 THE COURT: You know, listen, I think that -- I
17 mean, obviously there is a standard there that says that when
18 you disagree with the authors, that is something the Court
19 ought to look at. That's not the answer. The authors
20 might have gotten it wrong. And the authors might not have
21 been comprehensive, and the authors might not have been as
22 creative and thoughtful about the data as someone else.
23 It's not the end all, it's just a factor to consider. And
24 you know --

25 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm not even sure it's a *Daubert*

1 factor to say that because you disagreed with one of multiple
2 studies. I don't see in *Daubert* that that's an issue. The
3 methodology has to be peer reviewed.

4 But as to particular people who have applied the
5 methodology and gotten it published, I don't see anything in
6 *Daubert* that says that when your expert says, you know, I
7 don't think that published study is really accurate, I think
8 this one is better, I don't see anything in *Daubert* that says
9 that the Court is supposed to second guess that. I think
10 that is exactly the place for the expert judgment. If the
11 expert has the correct expertise to be able to read a study
12 and say -- read a paper and say, This paper did a better job
13 than that paper, that's what -- that's what the experts are
14 doing, and that's what they are supposed to do.

15 THE COURT: Well, the answer is is that -- you are
16 correct -- that simply because you disagree is not the end of
17 the analysis. I mean, because we would all be locked into
18 just -- I mean, that's why the data is made available. And
19 if there is a plausible, reasonable,
20 scientifically-defensible explanation for the reanalysis,
21 that's fine. It's just, you know -- I think I've said
22 enough on this. I'm not -- I'm not nearly as troubled as
23 the defendants are with Dr. Singh. So --

24 MS. BIERSTEIN: Just to finish, then, on Dr. Singh.
25 Dr. Singh offers an analysis of causation. He

1 doesn't offer an opinion specific to the dose. We'll get to
2 Dr. Quon because he does offer that at his deposition. But
3 I think his testimony that there is a causal relationship is
4 completely admissible as to whether it's sufficient in a
5 particular case with a particular dose. We can talk about
6 that later. But I think it doesn't go to the admissibility
7 under *Daubert* of Dr. Singh's opinion. Because I think if
8 you look at his methodology, his conclusion about causation
9 as he drew it in his report, I think is admissible.

10 And unless you have more questions about Dr.
11 Singh --

12 THE COURT: Thank you very much.

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: Thank you.

14 THE COURT: We are going to take a 10-minute break,
15 if we might. And unless you want to do a reply. Do you
16 want to do a response now or are we okay?

17 MR. CHEFFO: In deference to Your Honor's staff,
18 let's take a few minutes.

19 THE COURT: Let's take a few minutes. And then the
20 next one we will do is Dr. Gale, okay? Good. Thank you.

21 (Thereupon, there was a brief recess.)

22 THE COURT: When this wing of the courthouse was
23 being constructed, the Historical Preservation insisted that
24 the building be built back further from the street. And as a
25 result of that, some very smart person decided to compress

1 our courtrooms, and I can't see my staff below here, which
2 Ms. Diaz, my court reporter, I can't see her. And if she's
3 about to collapse, I can see her in other courtrooms. And
4 Ms. Eunice here will stand up and speak to me because I can't
5 see them. It's a defect, and I've asked that we redesign
6 these courtrooms so that we can actually see. We also have
7 trouble seeing the witnesses over here, which is another sort
8 of, I would think, design defect. I don't know.

9 Okay. Let's go to the next witness, Dr. Gale.

10 Mr. Cheffo?

11 MR. CHEFFO: Yes, Your Honor. And I will do my
12 best not to interrupt, except if anyone passes out, in which
13 case I will let you know.

14 Your Honor, I'm going to get to Dr. Gale, but if I
15 could just have a minute or two --

16 THE COURT: You do, absolutely.

17 MR. CHEFFO: -- to respond to some of these points.
18 And I'm going to be real brief.

19 Temporality. We talked about the fact that the
20 Bradford Hill factors are kind of -- they are not a
21 checklist, but temporality is the one that is a must, if you
22 will, for Bradford Hill.

23 Now, a few quick points. You know, we've heard a
24 few times this idea that there is a narrow band. I'm not
25 sure where that comes from. Apparently when we looked at

1 here the three-fold increase is a huge increase, but 10- to
2 80-fold increase is not, as Your Honor knows, 80 milligrams
3 is not even indicated as a starting dose. It doesn't mean a
4 doctor can't do it, but 10, 20, 40 is indicated. So the
5 idea that it's a narrow band is simply not what I think the
6 labeling or anyone kind of recognizes.

7 More importantly, you know, we haven't spent a lot
8 of time on, you know, kind of what *Daubert* says, what *Joiner*
9 says, what *Weisgram* have said, because it's in our brief and
10 we know Your Honor is going to boil the ocean on all those
11 issues. But I would be remiss, the kind of statements here
12 about these are not *Daubert* issues, we just fundamentally
13 disagree. And we disagree because it's not what the case
14 law says. There is a difference. And we were very careful,
15 or we tried to be, about not trying to challenge ultimate
16 conclusions or pick every little issue that can be a
17 cross-examination issue.

18 But the reason why we have *Daubert*, which is what I
19 think is so important here, is that if somebody is in a lab
20 coat or, you know, presents as a doctor, you can't cure on
21 cross-examination methodological flaws. I mean, that's kind
22 of what --

23 THE COURT: I'm concerned about my jury being
24 misled. I'm worried about junk science. I'm worried about
25 valid scientific methods. Because the issues are so

1 complicated that if you don't have proper input, you've got
2 real problems and the potential for a jury to be confused and
3 misled. And I'm concerned about those issues.

4 So I'm not a real -- as I mentioned, I'm not a
5 heavy-handed *Daubert*. Most of my colleagues around here are
6 not either. We sort of feel like that the system will take
7 care of many problems. But with very technical information,
8 I've got to be satisfied that valid methodologies have been
9 utilized. And if that has been done, then I'll just sort of
10 leave it to the combatants to go at it on cross-examination.

11 And, you know -- so I don't -- I don't see myself as
12 a robotic person who simply says, They say, well, it was the
13 doctor's judgment, and then say, Oh, okay, you get to
14 testify. You know, I think -- I think the law expects me to
15 do more than that than just trust the judgment of the doctor.

16 MR. CHEFFO: We couldn't agree more. We think we
17 are asking for nothing more, nothing less. It kind of
18 permeates this entire hearing, this idea that why would we
19 talk about dose, or why would we figure out if there is other
20 uses? Because it's not just Pfizer making this up. First
21 of all, these are core principles of epidemiology with
22 respect to causation.

23 As I said, it's not what the law says about
24 causation or what either of the lawyers say, it's about, you
25 are supposed to figure out what the right method is, what

1 they would use outside the courtroom. They do look at dose.
2 On the one hand they are citing the studies, but now they
3 want to run away from them.

4 Now is the time -- I'm pretty sure the parties are
5 not going to agree on what the parameters of what the *Daubert*
6 ruling should be -- so to the extent our view is and has been
7 because of this kind of *Daubert* and joinder gap, really you
8 can't use any of this evidence to have a causation opinion.
9 But to the extent that you are going to rely on certain
10 specific information, you know, all data, all studies are not
11 the same, and you do have to look at it for risk factors and
12 for dose at a minimum.

13 Can you put up slide 92? I just want to -- you
14 know, I don't want to -- you know, we are very good lawyers,
15 and Your Honor kind of understands that there is a fair
16 amount of advocacy here, so I'm not going to address every
17 single point that counsel made. But I would just highlight
18 this because Your Honor, you know, wasn't in this timeline.

19 The plaintiffs basically in all of their reports, if
20 you were to read them, they talk about Dr. Jewell. I mean,
21 today they don't want to talk about Dr. Jewell, but before we
22 actually wrote our briefs and before we moved, everybody
23 relied on Dr. Jewell. He is -- and these are the quotes
24 from them -- and we will give Your Honor a copy of these
25 slides, to the extent you like them -- they relied on Jewell

1 and she talks about it.

2 Now they say, Well, you know, you pick the low
3 hanging fruit in talking about Dr. Jewell, but you didn't
4 talk about Dr. Singh because obviously he's a tougher target.

5 Well, the next slide they -- I may not have talked
6 about it in my moving brief, but neither did their experts.
7 So they didn't say Dr. Singh, let's point the finger at him,
8 put the target at him and come get him. Basically Dr. Singh
9 nobody else relied on.

10 So on the point here of kind of emphasis, things
11 change, you know. They have kind of all throughout this
12 hearing. It's been a moving target. And then they kind of
13 blame us because we are not shooting straight. You know, so
14 I think we have to take this all kind of with a grain of
15 salt.

16 Now let's go back to Dr. Gale. These are the
17 opinions. You know, I think we would challenge all of them.

18 But for purposes of right now, I think opinion 3
19 kind of addresses the core issue. I don't think there is
20 much disagreement. So atorvastatin increases the risk --
21 again, there is no causation here -- and this is
22 interesting -- of diabetes in a sustained dose-dependent
23 matter.

24 So they say, Oh my gosh, why are we spending so much
25 time talking about dose? Look at Pfizer, they don't want to

1 talk about dose. Well, this is from their own brief.

2 Next slide.

3 So, you know, in fairness, Your Honor, like there is
4 a hierarchy of evidence, I think there is a hierarchy of our
5 challenges with respect to experts. You've probably seen
6 that in tone and approach.

7 And, you know, I think probably Dr. Gale was quoted
8 in our papers probably more times than maybe our own experts
9 were because much of what he said we don't disagree with, the
10 long progression, the two or three points.

11 And I think if I had to sum up really what the point
12 is, is Dr. Gale didn't go as far as the plaintiffs would have
13 wanted him to, frankly. And that's why they are very
14 careful about this increased risk and everyone knows it's not
15 causation.

16 And, you know, then -- and the reason why -- and I
17 don't even think he's named in there on their witness list
18 for the first witness. I may be wrong, it may be an
19 oversight, but I don't think he's even on their witness list.
20 When you look at his testimony and his opinions, they
21 absolutely undermine the causation analysis.

22 Again, what I would focus on from a methodological
23 perspective, this would be the guy if you are saying that, to
24 then show me that. Show me 10, 20, 40. He admits that
25 there is no strong association.

1 He talks about observational studies. As we talked
2 about -- I won't reiterate that -- he says the lowest form of
3 proof.

4 Now, this is the kind of testimony that was elicited
5 from Dr. Gale under the Bradford Hill factors. Estimates
6 effect -- he estimates the effect of Lipitor is less than
7 even night shift work and characterized it as the straw that
8 broke the camel's back. Again, this two- to three-point
9 average, it's not going to matter.

10 And this really is probably the most interesting
11 point. Dr. Gale did not perform a dose analysis. And this
12 temporality issue, as we talked about, he couldn't reconcile.
13 He's a diabetologist. And the reason he didn't go as far as
14 the good lawyers would have liked him to is he said, Well,
15 you know --

16 THE COURT: What's his basis for saying -- he gives
17 the opinion that it's dose dependent. What's his factual
18 basis for that opinion?

19 MR. CHEFFO: It's not clear to me, Your Honor. I
20 mean, I think he -- to me in order to -- in order to
21 basically -- well, let me say this --

22 THE COURT: Has somebody else done a dose-dependent
23 analysis? I mean, it is hard to know when y'all give me so
24 much material, am I missing something, okay? And Adair and I
25 were talking, where is the dose analysis? I mean, surely

1 with all this going back into the database and reanalyzing,
2 did somebody do this? And I can't find it.

3 MR. CHEFFO: You can't find it because it doesn't
4 exist.

5 But here is how the plaintiffs -- you know, they
6 say, Well, look -- we talked about this -- this is kind of
7 their -- one of their issues on, you know, cross the dosage
8 range. Look at the NDA data. And then they say, Well, look
9 at SPARCL, it's 80, but it should be applies to everybody
10 else.

11 So we have produced, as you know, 10 million pages,
12 things I can't even pronounce.

13 THE COURT: Have y'all thanked me for that?

14 MR. CHEFFO: We have. We very much appreciate
15 that.

16 THE COURT: The plaintiffs only appreciated it until
17 it started arriving, right?

18 MR. CHEFFO: Exactly.

19 THE COURT: By the way, I detected there is no
20 unemployed lawyer in South Carolina because all were hired by
21 one of y'all as contract lawyers to review that data.

22 MR. CHEFFO: I think that's probably true, Your
23 Honor.

24 But the other thing is, you know, there is things --
25 it's not just documents, it's all the underlying -- you asked

1 the question, right? So you have been kind of asking for
2 this and fighting about it. You have all this data and it's
3 one thing, you don't want to kind of --

4 THE COURT: I don't want an argument later that,
5 Your Honor, you didn't give it to us. We would have -- I
6 wanted -- over your -- frankly over your strenuous objections
7 at times -- I said, this is an MDL, 5,000 plaintiffs. We are
8 going to turn it all loose and then we are not going to have
9 an argument later, I didn't have access to information.

10 MR. CHEFFO: Exactly. And thanks for pointing that
11 out because I didn't want my client to think that I actually
12 agreed to all of that.

13 But the fact is, is that you ordered us to do it; we
14 did it, over strenuous objection or not. And they have the
15 information, right? So it's one thing to do kind of this
16 analysis --

17 THE COURT: If they went and did the data -- which I
18 agree with plaintiffs' counsel that just because the authors
19 didn't do it shouldn't be the end of -- I mean, certainly
20 some people will think about something, then think about the
21 data in an original way, and that's -- I think that's fair.
22 But you've got to do it with some integrity and you've got to
23 do it in a way that makes, you know, scientific sense. I
24 mean --

25 MR. CHEFFO: You do. And that's why we asked

1 these folks, and all of them said, I didn't do a dose
2 analysis. It wasn't for lack of expertise, it wasn't for
3 lack of having the information.

4 So, you know, this is not like, Let's kick it down
5 the road to some specific causation issue. This is the time
6 to answer those questions.

7 THE COURT: You are telling me Dr. Gale was asked in
8 his deposition, What is your basis for the opinion regarding
9 dose dependency? Was he asked that?

10 MR. CHEFFO: Um, I'm just going to -- I want to
11 answer --

12 THE COURT: Very specific. I know it's a lot to
13 ask. Because y'all had some --

14 MR. CHEFFO: I'm looking to Mr. Brown. He actually
15 took Dr. Gale's deposition.

16 THE COURT: And I'm asking something off the top of
17 his head.

18 MR. BROWN: It's okay. I've got it, Your Honor,
19 I'll be very brief.

20 So, yes, he was asked about that. But all of them
21 are basing their opinions on various literature that does
22 report a dose-dependent relationship between exposure to
23 various statins and new-onset diabetes as that's defined.
24 There are a couple of meta-analyses that do it and they adopt
25 those findings.

1 THE COURT: And do any of them -- of those
2 meta-analyses, or other analyses, do they -- do they find an
3 association at, or causation at lower than 80 milligrams?

4 MR. BROWN: They do not. In fact, the only
5 meta-analysis that you will find that singles out Lipitor by
6 dose is the Navarese meta-analysis, which Dr. Singh finds to
7 be a reliable and well-done meta-analysis.

8 And if you look at 10 milligrams, there is no
9 difference at all. It's not even a lack of statistical
10 significance, there is no difference at all.

11 And so in all of the literature, the only analysis
12 of dose on Lipitor alone is Navarese. And then of course
13 you've got ASCOT, which you know about.

14 THE COURT: We have ASCOT and Navarese. Is there
15 anything that shows with other statins at lower doses that
16 there is a causation with diabetes?

17 MR. BROWN: So you have a JUPITER trial, which is a
18 20 milligrams Crestor, but it's not necessarily an apples to
19 apples comparison, compare Crestor to Lipitor. Those
20 medications have different potencies.

21 In fact, if you --

22 THE COURT: Is there an equivalent? If a doctor was
23 taking -- if a patient wanted to move from Crestor to Lipitor
24 and the patient was on 20 milligrams of Crestor, what would a
25 doctor do in terms of a prescribing level?

1 MR. BROWN: I'm speculating a little bit. I'm sure
2 it's possible that they could prescribe 20 versus 20, but
3 that would be on the efficacy side. And many believe that
4 Crestor is more potent than Lipitor. But you are still
5 talking about cholesterol-lowering efficacy; not necessarily
6 the effect on diabetes.

7 If you look at Dr. Quan's deposition, and Dr. Quan
8 takes the position that all of these medications needs to be
9 looked at separately because he believes that Pravastatin is
10 actually safer than the others.

11 But I had a long Q and A with him about the need to
12 look at these drugs separately. And they all agree in
13 various forms -- and Mr. Cheffo has showed you that, Your
14 Honor -- that in order to do a proper analysis by dose, you
15 need to stratify out that dose and that drug, which none of
16 them did, and which Navarese did.

17 THE COURT: Navarese did it and ASCOT did it.
18 ASCOT had 10 milligrams.

19 MR. BROWN: For 10 milligrams ASCOT did it, yes.

20 THE COURT: Okay.

21 MR. CHEFFO: Thanks, Your Honor.

22 I think that is -- I was just going to --

23 THE COURT: You are telling me you kind of like Dr.
24 Gale?

25 MR. CHEFFO: Well, I mean, you know, I like his --

1 THE COURT: You are going to have a smile on your
2 face when they put him on the stand?

3 MR. CHEFFO: I like his view, which I think is
4 candid about diabetes being a progressive disease.

5 I also like the fact that he -- not liked it -- I
6 think it's valid that he would not form a causation opinion.

7 And I also think that what he said is, you know,
8 where we may differ he may see an association, frankly. But
9 I think what -- at best, his underlying analysis is frankly
10 consistent with table 40, which is -- at best this is like
11 night shift work and it's a clinically insignificant raise.

12 So essentially, my words not his, there is no there
13 there, Your Honor.

14 THE COURT: Very good.

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: Sorry about that, Your Honor. My
16 colleagues are --

17 THE COURT: Here is a question I have is: Obviously
18 Dr. Gale gives an opinion that there is a dose -- a
19 dose-related effect of Lipitor. What is his basis for that?

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, Your Honor, I think before I
21 answer your question I need to come back to what I think is
22 an extraordinarily fundamental misconception that Mr. Cheffo
23 has started with and maybe now pervades the entire discussion
24 about what the Hill factor of the dose response relationship
25 means, because it doesn't mean what Mr. Cheffo is saying.

1 It has nothing to do with identifying the point at which you
2 see the effect. I won't say it has nothing to do with it,
3 but it has very little to do with it.

4 THE COURT: Right. What it demonstrates is if you
5 have more -- more response with a higher dose. It tends to
6 validate the causal relationship.

7 MS. BIERSTEIN: That's correct, Your Honor.

8 But the idea is that if you see it on a
9 dose-response curve, the ability to say, Here is the place
10 where it starts, is not what Dr. Hill was getting at. And
11 I've got --

12 THE COURT: I don't think it's a Hill factor.

13 My point is this: -- it's a little different. I
14 know why -- I understand why it's a Hill factor, and I think
15 it -- you know, if you get greater response with a greater
16 dose, it certainly suggests -- it supports a thesis of
17 association, okay? I get it. But it's another issue and
18 that is I see studies -- I see a study at 10 milligrams that
19 says no effect. I see another study at 80 milligrams that
20 says effect, causal, I see that.

21 Now, I'm not sure what that means. Because it may
22 be there are weaknesses in the 10 milligrams studies or in
23 the pool; it may mean that the 80 milligrams if you checked
24 it at lower doses you had exactly -- I don't know that.

25 But it seems to me I can't assume it. What I need

1 to do is, okay, we know if we are going to rely on SPARCL
2 that's 80 milligrams. What is the evidence that at lower
3 doses that we would still have the same effect? And I think
4 that's kind of essential, if your lady, your plaintiff, is
5 not at the dose you rely on in SPARCL. I mean, I think
6 you've got to say -- and I agree with you, does somebody need
7 to say 47.5? Absolutely not. Exact number? No. But if I
8 have data that says at the lowest therapeutic dose it appears
9 not to have a causative effect and at the highest dose it
10 does, it begs the question if someone is in the middle.

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: There is no data that says at the
12 lowest dose there is no effect. There is a paper that says
13 it. There is a difference between a paper and data. There
14 is a difference between a study and a paper. And I think we
15 keep conflating the two with the idea that --

16 THE COURT: Is ASCOT -- I thought ASCOT was a double
17 blind --

18 MS. BIERSTEIN: It is. But it's a paper about
19 ASCOT that found --

20 THE COURT: But every report there is going to be a
21 paper about it.

22 MS. BIERSTEIN: Yes, but the ASCOT data shows the
23 effect. That's what Dr. Jewell's analysis tells us is that
24 the paper is wrong. Because the paper -- we don't know what
25 definition the paper is using -- but if you use the ADA

1 definition, you will see the effect in ASCOT. The paper may
2 well have been using a different definition because the
3 protocol certainly prescribes that it would. The paper says
4 we didn't see an effect; the data shows that there is an
5 effect.

6 So in fact, ASCOT supports the hypothesis of
7 10-milligram in the data, even though the particular paper,
8 the Sever paper -- I think it's the Sever paper, but somebody
9 will correct me --

10 THE COURT: Does Jewell get into dosage at all?

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think that he studied 10
12 milligrams and the data shows the effect.

13 THE COURT: This is the whole problem with
14 adjudicated versus unadjudicated data. Which I've got to
15 tell you of all the things he did -- and there are a lot of
16 them that bother me -- that might be the worst.

17 MS. BIERSTEIN: But, Your Honor, the adjudicated
18 data issue gets right to the issue of the definition.
19 Because the committee decides, is this a case of diabetes or
20 is it not?

21 The problem is if you don't know what definition
22 they are using; or worse, if they are using WOSCOPS, which is
23 different from ADA, has a much higher threshold, if you take
24 the adjudicated data, then you are stuck with a nonstandard
25 definition of diabetes.

1 THE COURT: You don't know because he didn't even
2 ask. It seems to me when he launches off and uses
3 unadjudicated data -- the panel, as I understand it, is
4 operating -- you can correct me -- they did it blind. They
5 did not know which group it was in.

6 Am I right about that?

7 MS. BIERSTEIN: That's my understanding.

8 THE COURT: They have a fixed definition. He
9 didn't know what it was, but there was a fixed definition,
10 right?

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: I assume there was.

12 THE COURT: Okay.

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: We don't know that. We don't know
14 what they did.

15 THE COURT: We know now, though, they used the World
16 Health Organization definition, right?

17 MS. BIERSTEIN: We don't know because there are
18 different definitions in different places.

19 THE COURT: Okay. But he didn't inquire; he just
20 came up within his own definition.

21 MS. BIERSTEIN: He used the ADA definition.

22 THE COURT: He used the ADA, but he then used
23 unadjudicated data, right?

24 MR. SUGGS: Your Honor, can -- my name is David
25 Suggs on behalf of plaintiffs.

1 The Sever article claims that they used --

2 THE COURT: I'm sorry, used?

3 MR. SUGGS: -- the World Health Organization
4 criteria. The first element of that is two blood glucose
5 readings greater than 125 milligrams per deciliter.

6 When you look at the actual data, the numbers that
7 show how many folks had that level, which is replicated by
8 their own expert, Dr. Wade, is higher than the number that is
9 reported in the Sever article. The numbers don't add up.

10 It's demonstrated in the deposition testimony of Dr.
11 Wade. Dr. Abramson is going to be talking -- I'm sorry --
12 Dr. Jewell is going to be talking about that. It proves
13 that the Sever article is in error. What they said they
14 did, the numbers don't add up, Your Honor.

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: So I think, Your Honor -- so the
16 problem of asking Dr. Sever what he did is that the data
17 shows that what he did is different from what he said he did,
18 which is different from what they said they were going to do
19 in the protocol.

20 THE COURT: What's the point of using unadjudicated
21 data? Because obviously the adjudication process helps
22 screen out -- they had access to the medical records,
23 correct?

24 MS. BIERSTEIN: Yes, I would assume so.

25 THE COURT: I mean, and they are doing it blind.

1 And he's basically just taking the raw data unadjudicated?

2 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think, Your Honor --

3 THE COURT: Yes or no?

4 MS. BIERSTEIN: Yes.

5 THE COURT: Okay. What bothers me about that is it
6 smells suspiciously like fishing for a different result. It
7 just -- I can't imagine if you have adjudicated information
8 and you have no information that the process didn't have
9 integrity and you just decided to take raw, unadjudicated
10 data, I just find that amazing.

11 MR. SUGGS: Your Honor, Pfizer produced to us the
12 clinical trial data from ASCOT. In there is a column of
13 data, but whether the data was fasting glucose or not --
14 what Dr. Jewell did was he counted up the number of instances
15 from the data that was produced by Pfizer and he found a
16 certain number of folks who had more than two blood glucose
17 readings greater than 125 milligrams per deciliter.

18 THE COURT: That is only one of the factors.

19 MR. SUGGS: Well, the point is, Your Honor, if he
20 counted more, just from that one factor, there is no way that
21 the number is going to be less if you consider other factors
22 because they are all additive.

23 And their own expert, Dr. Wade, looked at the same
24 data that Pfizer produced to us and confirmed that Dr.
25 Jewell's count was correct.

1 Now, there is no way that -- that the Sever
2 article --

3 THE COURT: As to unadjudicated data.

4 MR. SUGGS: And the unadjudicated data, Your Honor,
5 who is that panel? We don't know what their criteria were.
6 We don't know what their qualifications were. And moreover,
7 Your Honor, the evidence also shows that the ASCOT study was
8 stopped before they added diabetes as an end point.

9 So to refer to this as a prespecified --

10 THE COURT: Did the panel screen out people with
11 preexisting diabetes?

12 MR. SUGGS: We don't know what they did, Your
13 Honor. It's a black box.

14 And the key point here is the science that Dr.
15 Jewell did is subject to examination. Their own expert has
16 looked at the exact same data and replicated it.

17 On the other hand, Pfizer is holding up this
18 adjudicated data panel that was done Lord knows how many
19 years ago by unknown people using unknown criteria, and the
20 documents talk about different criteria that they are going
21 to be using for diagnosing diabetes. But what the data
22 shows is what Dr. Jewell found, and their own expert, Dr.
23 Wade, replicated it.

24 THE COURT: Unadjudicated.

25 MR. SUGGS: Based on what the data shows that

1 Pfizer produced to us.

2 Now, if Pfizer is going to come back and say, We
3 produced to you the wrong data, these weren't really fasting
4 blood glucose --

5 THE COURT: But you are arguing to me he counted
6 right on the unadjudicated data. I'm going to the point
7 that he used unadjudicated data. You would think the
8 panel -- it would be a reliable method, and to the extent you
9 have no evidence to the contrary, just to assume it --

10 MR. SUGGS: Your Honor, there is nothing to
11 adjudicate with fasting blood glucose. It's either 124 or
12 128 or 125.

13 THE COURT: I thought there were three criteria.

14 MR. SUGGS: There are three criteria, but they are
15 all additive, Your Honor. If he finds more people under the
16 first criteria alone, there is no way the number is going to
17 go down by the other thing.

18 MS. BIERSTEIN: It's one or two or three. And so
19 Mr. Suggs is right, when he finds more under criteria one, on
20 the fasting blood glucose, that they claim to find over
21 all --

22 THE COURT: Hold on just a second.

23 (Pause in proceedings.)

24 THE COURT: Okay. Go ahead.

25 MS. BIERSTEIN: This issue of adjudication is

1 interesting to me because, as Mr. Suggs said, it's a black
2 box. We don't know who did it. We don't know what they
3 did. We don't know what the criteria is. This is the
4 opposite of a *Daubert* analysis where we are supposed to know,
5 what was the methodology? Can it be replicated? Is it
6 reliable? What Dr. Jewell did, though, is to take a data
7 point as to which there is no judgment needed; that is a
8 fasting blood glucose. So we don't need to adjudicate --

9 THE COURT: Wouldn't that data be mistaken? That
10 is, was it fasting or they had preexisting diabetes or
11 anything like that, in that the panel would be screening that
12 out?

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, if they did --

14 MR. SUGGS: Dr. Jewell screened out preexisting
15 diabetes.

16 MS. BIERSTEIN: He was able to do that because that
17 data was also produced. The data set is complete enough
18 that Dr. Jewell can say, This one had preexisting diabetes.
19 If the data was wrong, that's the only data Pfizer gave us.

20 So it's not like the panel would have said, Oh, well
21 that piece of data is wrong so we've got to correct it in the
22 records. This is the data they gave us. This is the only
23 data set that exists. And apparently, because it's the only
24 one they produced, and yet somehow the black box came up with
25 a different count.

1 And so when I'm looking at it from a scientific or
2 *Daubert* perspective on questions like methodology and
3 reliability, when I say, Well, what do I trust, the black
4 box? I don't know who, I don't know how, and I can't
5 replicate it; or Dr. Jewell who takes the data, counts the
6 numbers from the data they gave us. And when Dr. Wade does
7 it -- so Dr. Jewell tells us what he does. He tells us
8 which data points he's counting. Dr. Wade does it,
9 replicates exactly what he came up with, and he tells us what
10 definition he's using, which the black box doesn't tell us.

11 So, you know, if you are going to ask me what's more
12 reliable, I understand the word adjudicated has some magic,
13 maybe because we are lawyers and we like the word "judge,"
14 but in this context adjudication equals unknown black box,
15 unknown methodology, inability to replicate. And Dr.
16 Jewell's post hoc, as you would call it, analysis is raw data
17 that anyone can count.

18 And when Dr. Wade counted it, he said, Yup, you are
19 right, that's the count. So I think that we are going
20 down -- we have been misled to go down the wrong road and
21 being focused on this issue. Dr. Jewell's analysis is the
22 one that *Daubert* would tell us to prefer because we can see
23 it and we can see what he did.

24 Now, I don't want to beat a dead horse on this, and
25 I was hoping to talk about Dr. Gale for a minute, we will get

1 back to --

2 THE COURT: Let you do it, right?

3 MS. BIERSTEIN: I've got more to say about Dr.
4 Jewell and the NDA.

5 THE COURT: Let's talk about Dr. Gale.

6 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm not going to do that now.

7 What I want to say about Dr. Gale, other than maybe
8 what you might think is kind of a smart aleck remark, which
9 is I don't know why they are moving to exclude him because
10 they love him so much.

11 THE COURT: By the way, is he going to be
12 testifying?

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: We did not designate him in *Daniels*
14 or *Hempstead*. I want to note that Pfizer didn't designate
15 any of their causation witnesses in their list of witnesses.
16 So the experts they put up, they are not testifying, either.

17 So I'm not -- I'm not sure exactly what it tells us.
18 But they weren't on their list, and Dr. Gale is not on ours
19 for these trials, but --

20 MR. CHEFFO: They did have a list of 30 people or
21 experts. If they are saying he's going to testify, that's
22 fine.

23 MS. BIERSTEIN: No, he's not on the *Daniels* or
24 *Hempstead*, not Dr. Gale.

25 But I will say I don't agree that he doesn't give a

1 causation opinion because I think increased risk is doctor
2 speak for substantial factor causation in law.

3 So I think, you know, when we get to our burden at
4 trial to prove causation, I think a doctor who tells us
5 increased risk, he's telling us it happens more often with
6 Lipitor.

7 THE COURT: Increased risk is not enough in itself.

8 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, I'm not necessarily saying by
9 itself. But I think his opinion is a --

10 THE COURT: Increased risk has to be a component of
11 it. But that's at the beginning of the analysis.

12 MS. BIERSTEIN: Whether or not it's sufficient.

13 THE COURT: Significant and all that.

14 MS. BIERSTEIN: It would never be the only evidence
15 at trial.

16 My only point is it is a causation opinion.
17 Whether it's the ultimate -- whether it would be enough to go
18 to the jury without any other evidence I don't think we have
19 to worry about because it would never be the only evidence.

20 But the last point I want to make -- and Mr. Cheffo
21 didn't get into this, but I know Your Honor was interested in
22 it -- is the Hill factors.

23 And I do want to say that before I go through the
24 Gale report, which I'm going to try to do very quickly, I
25 would like to say in Dr. Hill's article where he set this

1 out, Dr. Hill said that we should consider these viewpoints.
2 He didn't say, put them in a separate section, or use my
3 name. He didn't say this is the ultimate synthesis. What he
4 said was, I think you should look at each of these viewpoints
5 when you are doing this.

6 And if you look at Dr. Gale's report, you will see
7 that's exactly what he did. So you will see him considering
8 the strength of the association in paragraphs 41 to 55. You
9 will see him looking at, I'm going to say consistency. Now,
10 I will tell you, Your Honor, there is some terminology issues
11 here because the reference manual on scientific evidence uses
12 different terminology for the Hill factors than Dr. Hill
13 himself used.

14 THE COURT: I noted that.

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: Yeah. And Dr. Singh follows Dr.
16 Hill.

17 And so, you know, there is a little bit of confusion
18 sometimes. I tried to get to the bottom of why the
19 reference manual terms are different and I was unable to find
20 the answer to that. Maybe we need to ask the guys who wrote
21 that section.

22 But in terms of consistency, which is also called
23 replication, Dr. Gale, you know, again discusses the variety
24 of the different studies across different populations and
25 different study designs. Again, that was paragraphs 41 to

1 55. He -- in terms of specificity, everybody recognizes
2 that diabetes is not specific to Lipitor; that is, it can
3 have multiple causes. And Dr. Gale himself put it in that
4 context in paragraphs 12 to 16.

5 Temporality. This opens a whole issue that, you
6 know, I don't want to spend a lot of time on here. We
7 believe that new onset diabetes does provide the required
8 temporality. They obviously don't.

9 And again, I think we have a disagreement about
10 cause and effect, because we think if you are on the road and
11 Lipitor pushes you, that's the cause. So the push came
12 before the effect. But he does consider it because he only
13 looks at people who had new onset after they took it.

14 Dose response I think we've talked about. He gives
15 a specific opinion about biological gradient. Paragraph 5
16 and paragraph 47. And you and I have already discussed what
17 we think that means.

18 Plausibility. He discusses that at paragraph 55.

19 Coherence with other knowledge. This has to do with
20 putting this issue in the context of the progression of
21 diabetes and whether his opinion about Lipitor is consistent
22 with that. You can see that in paragraphs 6 to 33 the --

23 THE COURT: You are telling me he actually does not
24 issue a causation opinion; he issues an opinion that Lipitor
25 increases the risk of developing diabetes. Am I right about

1 that?

2 MS. BIERSTEIN: I believe that's correct, Your
3 Honor. I don't -- I don't believe his actual opinions used
4 the word "cause," but -- well, he does use -- he does use the
5 word "cause," but he's talking about it statins generally.
6 He does -- but it's not in his list of six opinions. The six
7 opinions don't use the word -- he does not use the word
8 "cause". He uses increased risk. That's why I'm there,
9 because in those opinions -- I don't know whether that means
10 he gets excluded or he doesn't because maybe they haven't
11 moved against him.

12 By the way, speaking of that, for all the emphasis
13 on Dr. Jewell, there is no motion filed to exclude Dr.
14 Jewell's testimony, there is only this omnibus motion that
15 kind of lumps him --

16 THE COURT: I understood all these are up. I didn't
17 interpret a need to make --

18 MS. BIERSTEIN: Putting that aside, I think Dr.
19 Gale's opinion is, again, whether it would be legally
20 sufficient to meet our causation burden. I don't suggest it
21 would be. But he -- the opinion that they have moved to
22 exclude, presumably, of increased risk I think holds up as
23 valid in terms of the methodology.

24 THE COURT: My problem is is jury confusion. What
25 does that mean? If it's -- if it's not, you know,

1 statistically significant and I'm allowing it, it may -- I
2 mean, y'all are sitting there debating about what it means.
3 I think it doesn't mean causation. And I don't think he
4 means -- he thinks it means causation. And I don't want the
5 jury to confuse it. That's exactly what -- that he's saying
6 the opposite.

7 So I would -- I would be concerned for someone to
8 say, Well, this increases the risk, because that doesn't meet
9 the -- that's not a valid theological method to get to
10 causation; it's just a piece of it.

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think it's two separate
12 questions. One is, is it a scientifically valid opinion?
13 And I think that it is. And the other is, does it help the
14 jury? Now --

15 THE COURT: A sufficient opinion.

16 MS. BIERSTEIN: That's a different point. The
17 sufficiency of it to prove causation is a question of whether
18 if I came into trial and I just put up Dr. Gale and he said
19 increased risk, and I put up no other expert, could you send
20 my case to the jury or would you say I haven't met my burden?
21 And I get that.

22 THE COURT: And then the next question is: If you
23 put him up to say increased risk, is there a potential that
24 the jury is going to misinterpret what that means? And
25 that's one of my 403 concerns is I don't want my jury

1 confused and misled. So I just have to evaluate it on all
2 that. And if he's not testifying in the first two cases,
3 perhaps I won't specifically have to deal with that issue.
4 But he's not going to testify about causation because it's
5 not legally sufficient. If you want to offer something
6 else, we'll probably deal with a motion in limine at that
7 time. There are things obviously he offers that if you want
8 it, it would be relevant and admissible.

9 MS. BIERSTEIN: I mean, Your Honor, I think we are
10 back to the problem of you say, Well, he's not going to
11 testify about causation. And what I say is we've offered
12 him for the six opinions in his report. And the issue for
13 the Court is can he testify to those six things? And I think
14 that there isn't really much of a challenge here to the basis
15 for the six opinions he actually offers.

16 THE COURT: So technically we may be looking at a
17 motion in limine which would deal with the potential for jury
18 confusion. And under 403 --

19 MS. BIERSTEIN: There could be a motion in limine.
20 But I think from a *Daubert* point of view, he's very clear
21 what his opinions are. He numbers them one, two, three,
22 four, five, six, and we know what they are. And I don't
23 think there is anything he said that undercuts admissibility.
24 I understand sufficiency, but sufficiency is not the
25 question. I understand your question about confusion.

1 But confusion may also depend on the context.
2 What's the other evidence? What else are they hearing? What
3 are the instructions? That -- to the extent that those
4 opinions are in context, they might not be confusing at all.
5 But I think from the *Daubert* admissibility point of view they
6 pass muster for what they are, for what he purports to apply.

7 THE COURT: Mr. Hahn, do you want to make a --

8 MR. HAHN: Your Honor, I -- yes, there is
9 confusion. I'm confused. With ---

10 THE COURT: The Court shares that.

11 MR. HAHN: -- with increased risk, Judge, for a
12 general causation expert, all they can do is say that the
13 drug increases the risk of a particular disease, diabetes in
14 this instance. They cannot give a specific causation
15 opinion until they have a plaintiff and they do the analysis
16 of that plaintiff.

17 THE COURT: There is a general causation. You
18 wouldn't go so far to say what he says is insignificant to
19 the 3 milligrams' difference, perhaps it's the straw that
20 breaks the camel's back. I mean --

21 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor, those are not his
22 opinions. I have to say that's a misrepresentation of his
23 opinions. They said hypothetically if the increase is two
24 to three, and he said, well, that would be clinically
25 insignificant and he said that would be a straw that breaks

1 the camel's back. He did not give the opinion that that is
2 the effect of Lipitor.

3 And I think that we have very strong evidence that
4 that is not -- that the effect of Lipitor in people who are
5 susceptible to it is way bigger. This is not clinically
6 insignificant.

7 And this comes back to Dr. Jewell in the NDA. And
8 we are going to get there, I'm not putting it off. I know
9 Mr. Cheffo thinks I'm avoiding it. I'm raring to go on it.
10 I just want to keep some order here. But Dr. Gale did not
11 say that Lipitor has a trivial effect. He says, If you told
12 me the effect was 2 to 3 milligrams, I would tell you that's
13 trivial, but that's not the effect, and it's not his
14 testimony.

15 THE COURT: Thank you. Any response?

16 MR. CHEFFO: Yes, Your Honor. I think counsel may
17 have misspoken on an issue or two.

18 First, you know, this idea that we have this -- they
19 keep this black box. What we are talking about is clinical
20 trials, peer-reviewed clinical trials. It's the way they
21 work. It's just a paper. Well, I mean, that's what the
22 literature -- that is what epidemiologists rely on. It's
23 data and information.

24 THE COURT: Help me with this. We noted this
25 difference in discrepancy of numbers between adjudicated and

1 unadjudicated. What's the explanation?

2 MR. CHEFFO: The real explanation is it's not the
3 way science works.

4 Can I have the slide? This is Jewell. This is
5 from -- I kind of didn't address this before. Here we
6 have -- he addressed the findings specifically of ASCOT, and
7 they are opposite.

8 He was deposed in connection with the *Zoloft*
9 litigation and others. He's testified in a lot. And what
10 he said was: "I don't have any reason to second guess the
11 published results in peer-reviewed literature of any of the
12 authors until a mistake is brought to my attention."

13 So really, you know, here is the core issue, Your
14 Honor, it's kind of what you said earlier is that if you keep
15 torturing the data -- that's the famous quote -- you are
16 going to find stuff. So the idea --

17 THE COURT: Randomly you will.

18 MR. CHEFFO: Exactly.

19 So we have a model. We have an adjudication
20 process. This isn't about crunching the number. There is
21 three criteria.

22 This idea it's a black box. If you look at the
23 Sever paper, we know exactly who the panel are. These
24 aren't people who are pulled off the street to just kind of
25 randomly put it into a number generator.

1 There is a process, right? If we were to second
2 guess every single clinical trial -- that's not the way
3 science works. What I haven't heard is, Tell me the
4 methodology by which you would go. That Dr. Jewell has ever,
5 or any real scientist has ever gone, pulled apart, looked at
6 unadjudicated information, put different parameters around
7 it. It's not the way science works.

8 THE COURT: Is the adjudication process routine in
9 clinical trials?

10 MR. CHEFFO: The adjudication process?

11 THE COURT: Yes.

12 MR. CHEFFO: Absolutely.

13 THE COURT: Is it generally recognized that the
14 adjudicated process is more reliable than the unadjudicated
15 data?

16 MR. CHEFFO: Of course.

17 THE COURT: And is there any evidence that's been
18 offered in this case of any impropriety or lack of
19 professionalism by the panel? There was a suggestion that it
20 became unblinded and they were -- there was a lack of
21 integrity in that process. Is there any evidence of that?

22 MR. CHEFFO: Not a shred. And right to your point
23 I think Your Honor is making. This is like a heads I win,
24 tails you lose.

25 Imagine if we had a bunch of people who if we say,

1 Here is the information, here is what it shows, this person
2 is on Lipitor. The plaintiffs would jump up, too. There is
3 an element of bias in there. The whole point of this
4 adjudication process, you pick people -- it's not a black
5 box, these are qualified people. Peer-reviewed journal
6 published this. It's the way it's done all the time. They
7 looked at the data. They didn't know. They were calling
8 balls and strikes and they came out with a result. And this
9 is frankly, you know, maybe good lawyer spin, but absolute
10 total lawyer spin.

11 We keep hearing, as if it's like Ground Hog Day, We
12 have no idea what the specifications are. We don't know
13 what the qualifications are, what the criteria are.

14 Can I have the next slide? This guy is the -- he's
15 the head of the end point committee, not affiliated with
16 Pfizer. Because they keep saying we have no idea what the
17 criteria are, we actually went out and he submitted a
18 declaration explaining how the end point committee used their
19 clinical judgment in reviewing the diabetes.

20 So this idea that there is this black box, that no
21 one has any idea what's going on, it could be people off the
22 street, is really just ludicrous. And we would not be able
23 to have science or epidemiology if somebody kind of had a
24 conspiracy theory behind every door and say, well, it's
25 possible --

1 THE COURT: Basically what we would be doing is no
2 study matters. It doesn't matter anymore. We are now going
3 to use unadjudicated data. We are going to eliminate the
4 adjudication process because we are going to assume they are
5 a bunch of liars and cheaters. And at some point you've got
6 to say, hold on a minute, it's a standard procedure to use
7 adjudicated data.

8 And they didn't like the result. It was a bad
9 result for their theory. So they are now going to go to
10 unadjudicated, and bingo, you got a result you like.

11 I mean, that is the type of process that concerns me
12 a lot. And if they could point out to me, Okay, we know
13 they cheated, we know they manipulated, we know that this was
14 Pfizer, you know, shaping the outcome, I would be the first
15 guy to say, have at it, okay? Have at it.

16 But I keep asking where is the evidence that the
17 adjudication process was improperly done here? And just to
18 assume it is invalid and to simply assume the unadjudicated
19 is thus reliable just seems to me deeply troubling.

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: I need to respond to that.

21 THE COURT: You are going to get a chance in just a
22 minute.

23 MS. BIERSTEIN: I really do need to respond to
24 that.

25 THE COURT: We can get in a ping pong match in just

1 a minute.

2 Mr. Cheffo, finish.

3 MR. CHEFFO: I really just have a point or two.

4 And I think we are -- we are talking broadly about
5 ASCOT, but I think we are talking about Gale, too, right? Is
6 that right?

7 THE COURT: Yes.

8 MR. CHEFFO: We are still on Gale, Your Honor.

9 THE COURT: He is just a stalking horse for all of
10 y'all in every case about Jewell. But go ahead.

11 MR. CHEFFO: The end of the day is, you know -- and
12 this goes to the same issue with his gender analysis, right?
13 If someone comes in and says, I have a -- I have the same
14 methodology, I do this all the time, right? Whether I'm
15 doing it for my outside or in court. But when they come in
16 and they say, Well, I have this really interesting gender
17 analysis -- and we'll talk about it with Jewell, he did
18 these, they are called heterogeneity tests. I hope you are
19 not going to ask me a lot of questions about that.

20 THE COURT: I got that far.

21 MR. CHEFFO: The bottom line is you kind of run
22 these tests in order to determine if there is a difference
23 between men and women, right? He ran five of them and he
24 didn't find any tests.

25 So normal science was if you don't find anything,

1 you then don't do a gender analysis, because that's the whole
2 point of the heterogeneity. That's what he did with SPARCL,
3 which is whacky and not scientific and not methodologically
4 sound.

5 Even if you are going to stand on principle and say
6 heterogenetic analysis, you would then expect to do it in
7 ASCOT, too, which surprisingly he said that was not part of
8 my opinions, I'm not relying on it.

9 Plaintiffs say we are not really relying on it, but
10 who else are they relying on? And I don't want to steal Ms.
11 Birnbaum's thunder on efficacy, if you still have any
12 questions more about that. But again, it's a whole -- that's
13 the whole point of he's the guy who is saying there is a
14 gender differential.

15 So I would just leave the Court -- and finally,
16 actually with Dr. Gale, this is from his testimony. And I
17 can provide this. It's actually from, I think pages 135 --
18 I'm just going to read this for a minute because I think it
19 is helpful.

20 "Answer. I would remind you of the old story of
21 the camel and the straw. It can be the straw that breaks the
22 camel's back.

23 Question. When you say, 'it can be the straw that
24 breaks the camel's back,' are you talking about the very
25 final step in a process that takes over many years?

1 Answer. Yes. It can be the final trigger that
2 precipitates an event, a clinical diagnosis.

3 Question. And is it true that the diabetes disease
4 process unfolds for many years before a patient reaches a
5 blood glucose level that crosses the diagnostic threshold?"

6 There is an objection to form.

7 "Answer. I would.

8 Question. You agree?

9 Answer. Yes.

10 Question. When you say 'crosses' -- when you say it
11 could be the straw that breaks the camel's back, are you
12 saying that many other factors can contribute to a disease
13 process for many years that brings the patient up to the
14 brink of diagnostic threshold and that statins could be the
15 last straw that pushes the patient off the threshold?"

16 There is an objection.

17 He says yes.

18 And then finally, he said:

19 "Question. Using the same analogy, would you
20 consider obesity, age, family history and ethnicity to be
21 straws or something bigger than that?

22 Answer. They are the major predisposing factors but
23 modulated by other risks.

24 Question. So they would be bigger than straws in
25 your analogy?

1 Answer. Yes."

2 Again, goes directly to --

3 THE COURT: Obviously -- let me say this: To the
4 extent plaintiffs can prove -- and maybe they can demonstrate
5 to me specific causation, they can -- that even if what Dr.
6 Gale, and you interpret what Dr. Gale to say is true, that it
7 has a relatively minor effect but it was literally the straw
8 that broke the camel's back, that would be a proximate cause
9 and it would be, Did I push him across? That would be
10 potentially a plausible claim. It's more complicated than
11 that.

12 MR. CHEFFO: Not to be too cute, Your Honor, but I
13 mean, if I ate an ice cream sundae and it boosted my glucose
14 levels from 124 to 126, should we sue Friendly's?

15 THE COURT: Well, you wouldn't do that.

16 But the -- you know, we are talking about something
17 presumably in the definition that was sustained and that
18 Lipitor actually didn't temporarily -- like the ice cream
19 sundae analogy -- temporarily raise it, but actually did
20 raise it so it kicks them into diabetes, I think that's a
21 plausible case. We are not in specific causation.

22 So I don't know the *Daniels* or *Hempstead* details yet
23 of exactly where the theory is on establishing specific
24 causation, but I do think that I can imagine the
25 methodological difficulties of proving the straw that broke

1 the camel's back. But if you could actually prove it, it
2 potentially is a theory.

3 MR. CHEFFO: And again -- obviously I don't want to
4 argue the specific causation issues, Your Honor -- here is
5 what I would say: There are specific causation issues. But
6 this comes back to the point, right, you -- I think you said
7 it very well earlier, it's not just about what happens here,
8 it's to the extent these cases survive, you have to pass them
9 back or remand them to other courts. And, you know, this
10 idea -- it's really in their briefs -- but that would be an
11 acceleration or exacerbation. They are taking issue with
12 all these words.

13 Well, increased risk, we are not sure what it means.
14 It's from their brief. And nowhere in the opinions that they
15 said in their opposition that they are going to be -- they
16 don't say anything about acceleration or exacerbation.

17 And even if Your Honor would say, Well, they don't
18 say it, I'm not going to hold them to that today, anywhere,
19 they have not -- they can't even show anything other than the
20 SPARCL 80 milligrams with the three or four risk factors.
21 Where is the studies, the clinical trial data that says --
22 the peer-reviewed scientific evidence that says that if you
23 are at 124, it could push you over to 126, so that is
24 clinically sustained? Today is the day to figure that out,
25 Your Honor.

1 THE COURT: Ms. Bierstein, you wanted to add
2 something?

3 MS. BIERSTEIN: I do need to add a couple of
4 things.

5 THE COURT: I want to reassure you, any time you
6 need to make a statement, I'm going to give you a chance to
7 do that.

8 MS. BIERSTEIN: I appreciate that.

9 You asked Mr. Cheffo three questions and I have
10 answers to all of them.

11 THE COURT: You probably didn't like my questions.

12 MS. BIERSTEIN: I was okay with the questions; I
13 was surprised at the answers.

14 THE COURT: I'm surprised I haven't had a lawyer
15 that objects to my question.

16 MS. BIERSTEIN: You asked him if it was routinely
17 done to adjudicate -- to adjudicate data.

18 THE COURT: Yes, ma'am.

19 MS. BIERSTEIN: And I would say for one thing it
20 wasn't done in SPARCL. So I don't know how routine it is,
21 but it isn't always done.

22 THE COURT: Let me say this: Whether you know that
23 or Mr. Cheffo knows that, I think it's a relevant issue. It
24 certainly was the process. If it has integrity, it makes
25 sense to me. Because when you are doing a huge clinical

1 study, you are out there, people are everywhere, you need to
2 have some centralized, standardized process of what things
3 mean. And I certainly have seen it in other studies, having
4 adjudicated -- now whether that is standard --

5 MS. BIERSTEIN: It is done, Your Honor, but it is
6 not always done.

7 THE COURT: I certainly am aware it's done
8 frequently. Now, whether it's everyone -- what bothers me
9 is if you say, I'm now not going to honor that adjudicated,
10 and I think there could be good reasons --

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm going to skip ahead then. I'm
12 going to skip point two.

13 You asked him if it's more reliable, and he said of
14 course. And how does he know that? He's not a scientist;
15 he's a lawyer.

16 I'm going to point three. Is there some reason for
17 impropriety? And I'm going to come back to the slide that
18 Mr. Cheffo put up with Dr. Jewell's question. No reason to
19 second guess until a mistake is brought to our attention.

20 Okay. So in this case was there a mistake to make
21 us think there was a problem? And the answer to that is yes
22 because when we got the declaration that said, This is what
23 we did given that there was a lot of confusion. Because one
24 document said we are going to do X and another document said
25 we are going to do Y. And when we get the declaration, it's

1 supposed to clear it up and says, Well, this is what we
2 actually did, and then Dr. Jewell counts. And guess what?
3 It's not what they did.

4 So when there is a discrepancy --

5 THE COURT: How big a discrepancy are we talking
6 about?

7 MS. BIERSTEIN: I might need to get this for you
8 after the next break.

9 MR. SUGGS: 50 or 30. I don't remember.

10 THE COURT: 30 to 50?

11 MR. SUGGS: Yeah.

12 MS. BIERSTEIN: But once there is a discrepancy,
13 then you've got a mistake brought to your attention. And
14 then maybe you say, adjudication may be often used, it may be
15 often reliable, but something went wrong here because the
16 adjudication doesn't --

17 THE COURT: There could be an explanation that is
18 benign. It could be an explanation that is potentially
19 nefarious. It does strike me as potentially just to abandon
20 it without trying to get to sort out -- I mean, we are
21 talking about, as I recall, several thousand people in the
22 study. Are we talking -- it was 344 versus 288. I think
23 that's the difference in the new onset diabetes in the
24 experimental control group combined. So we have some
25 discrepancy there. And so I think that estimate that was

1 given is maybe a little low.

2 MR. SUGGS: Your Honor, we can give you the
3 deposition testimony of Dr. Wade where this exact point was
4 discussed and where Dr. Wade said that he agreed with Dr.
5 Jewell's count.

6 THE COURT: I don't doubt -- but the count is not
7 what concerns me.

8 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor, one of my colleagues
9 has just pointed out is Pfizer itself, when they were dealing
10 with the MRHA, the regulatory body in Europe, when they got
11 to dealing with ASCOT, what did, they give the MRHA -- they
12 didn't give them the adjudicated data, they gave them the
13 unadjudicated data. They did what Dr. Jewell did. They
14 apparently had some other reason of their own to believe that
15 there was a problem with the adjudicated data. It is not
16 what they used.

17 THE COURT: How do we know that, the thing about the
18 European?

19 MR. SUGGS: We'll get the exhibit.

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: We have exhibits that demonstrate
21 they used the unadjudicated themselves. There is nothing
22 fishy about using the unadjudicated. Something went wrong
23 in the adjudication process. 30 or 50 at a minimum cases of
24 diabetes disappeared. And Pfizer itself went for the
25 unadjudicated when the Europeans had questions.

1 So I think that's a -- I think this is, you know,
2 this may be the case where there was good reason to use
3 unadjudicated data. It's not what Dr. Jewell normally does.
4 That's the testimony Mr. Cheffo put up. It's not what he
5 normally does. He does it when there was a reason. There
6 was a reason here. Pfizer did it. He did it because the
7 numbers didn't add up.

8 And when we got the supposed clarification, the
9 numbers didn't add up. So something happened here. I
10 think what happened -- not a nefarious plot, I'm not a
11 conspiracy theorist, I don't think that was the problem -- I
12 think the problem was shifting definitions and a lack of
13 clarity, definitions of diabetes. They had some unclarity
14 about what their definition was going to be.

15 THE COURT: You are saying the panel had shifting
16 definitions?

17 MS. BIERSTEIN: Because the protocol said one thing
18 and something else said something else.

19 THE COURT: Is that your surmise?

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: That is a surmise, Your Honor,
21 because there was a reference to paranoia and conspiracy
22 theories, and I'm not a conspiracy theorist. I'm telling
23 you this is not surmised; this is data.

24 Something went wrong because what Doctor -- and I
25 have forgotten his name, I'm sorry, the witness who put in

1 the declaration what they did -- the numbers do not add up.
2 So that's not a surmise; that's data, what they said they did
3 and the numbers they came up with.

4 THE COURT: Mr. Cheffo, have we ever sorted out why
5 the numbers don't match up?

6 MR. CHEFFO: Here is what I would suggest: This is
7 absolutely -- this testimony apparently is absolutely
8 inaccurate, Your Honor. And we can submit by tomorrow a,
9 you know, that will weed this specific issue out. Because
10 this idea that we only gave adjudicated, I'm not sure where
11 that came from. We have actual documentary evidence. We
12 have been hearing this same argument, the same spin, right?
13 We don't know who was on there. We don't know what the --
14 whether it was adjudicated or not. We don't know the
15 criteria. We then submit the Hemingway, and then again
16 Ground Hog Day.

17 THE COURT: The one thing they have said here, which
18 I think needs to be answered, is why was there a difference
19 in the end point diabetes number between 344 and 288? What's
20 the explanation for that discrepancy? If any.

21 MR. CHEFFO: I mean, there is frankly multiple
22 pretty technical -- and I --

23 THE COURT: How do we know that? How do we know
24 these explanations? Did Dr. Hemingway provide -- is that his
25 name?

1 MR. CHEFFO: Dr. Hemingway provided certain of the
2 information. I don't think he spoke to all of these issues.

3 THE COURT: Well, one of the things y'all have
4 attacked Dr. Jewell for is, is that he utilized unadjudicated
5 data.

6 MR. CHEFFO: Correct.

7 THE COURT: And you felt that was kind of changing
8 the field, the play, to change. And they now come back and
9 they have said he did it because the numbers didn't add up.
10 And that might be a plausible reason to use the raw data if
11 otherwise the numbers didn't add up. And I'm just asking,
12 has anyone figured that out? Why is there a discrepancy?

13 MR. CHEFFO: I think we have -- can I -- would you
14 mind if I allow Mr. --

15 THE COURT: Have him identify himself, if you can
16 identify --

17 MR. BROWN: Loren Brown for Pfizer, Your Honor.
18 Thank you.

19 Would it be easier if I move up? It's unorthodox
20 to be back here.

21 So, Your Honor, I think there is just a couple of
22 threshold issues that we haven't touched on yet that might be
23 important.

24 First, Dr. Hemingway's declaration came after Dr.
25 Jewell's analysis. There would be no way for Dr. Jewell to

1 say that Dr. Hemingway's work doesn't add up. It came
2 later.

3 THE COURT: Well, he had a fact that some numbers
4 weren't added up, though.

5 MR. BROWN: And so --

6 THE COURT: That's what I want to know.

7 MR. BROWN: And one -- to that point, the way this
8 works -- Your Honor asked whether the end point committees in
9 all these trials, and not every single time do you have one.
10 But almost always when you have a prespecified end point of
11 any kind, you have an end point committee.

12 But very importantly, that end point committee is
13 made up of medical doctors in the specialty that's relevant
14 to the classifications that they are making.

15 So you actually need medical doctors qualified to
16 look at medical records and make those --

17 THE COURT: I understand that. I'm just saying --

18 MR. BROWN: So Dr. Jewell, as a threshold matter,
19 is a statistician. Usually a statistician only comes in
20 after those counts are made and decides whether that
21 statistical --

22 THE COURT: You are not answering my question.
23 There is 344 versus 288.

24 MR. BROWN: Yes.

25 THE COURT: There is a discrepancy. When Dr. Jewell

1 went in there, he found 344. Am I right about the end point
2 diabetes? And the data from the study showed 288.

3 MR. BROWN: Possible explanations. One possible
4 explanation is that the end point committee did not count
5 certain cases.

6 For example, where they found that the measurements
7 weren't taken in a fasting state. I believe he uses that
8 example in his affidavit.

9 THE COURT: Okay.

10 MR. BROWN: Another possibility for the discrepancy
11 is that the end point committee was using a different
12 definition that had three components to it as opposed to one.

13 Now, that might suggest that you would be more
14 overinclusive if you've got three rather than under
15 inclusive. So I can't explain why they would have more.

16 One major additional reason for more cases is that
17 Dr. Jewell may have been counting -- that the follow-on
18 periods, that is the period of time that they are measuring,
19 may have been different.

20 THE COURT: All speculation.

21 MR. BROWN: Now, it's not -- it's all speculation
22 in terms of what, in fact, happened. And Dr. Hemingway
23 doesn't remember why one case was counted and one wasn't.

24 THE COURT: It just gives a -- you know, if you have
25 an adjudication -- it doesn't sound to me like they are

1 challenging the adjudication process; they are just sort of
2 figuring these numbers don't add up, and let's just go back
3 to before we went through this process, without any
4 explanation, and let's just see what it shows. And then
5 that may be subject to criticism. It's an unadjudicated
6 result. But at least it makes it a little -- look a little
7 less nefarious regarding Dr. Jewell than simply saying the
8 guy just came up with a different set of rules because he
9 didn't like the result of the first -- in the first game.

10 MR. BROWN: He did come up with a different set of
11 rules, but nobody has access to those medical records today
12 that the end point committee relied on. That's not part
13 of --

14 THE COURT: I mean, you know, they haven't offered
15 any evidence that there was any -- anything nefarious or
16 improper or unprofessional or incompetent about the panel.
17 They just say, Hey, there is a difference between 56 people,
18 from 288 to 344, and, you know, something is not -- doesn't
19 add up.

20 And you come up with three explanations and the
21 plaintiffs' counsel may come up with others, but it at least
22 doesn't make Dr. Jewell look so bad to have, you know, gone
23 back to the unadjudicated data simply because, you know, the
24 adjudicated process, somehow when you ran it through the
25 grinder, it didn't come out -- the numbers matched up. I

1 can understand a basis for saying that.

2 Now, there are inherent flaws for using
3 unadjudicated data, but perhaps there are flaws in using the
4 adjudicated data. So we look at it all. You know, if you
5 don't have anything more specific.

6 MR. BROWN: Not really, Your Honor. If -- I would
7 just say that in order to even decide whether or not the
8 numbers add up you need a qualified person who has access to
9 all of the underlying information in order to try to
10 replicate that.

11 THE COURT: I'm hardly the person that is going to
12 be able to figure it out unless y'all give it to me, because
13 I'm certainly not a medical doctor qualified to sit on the
14 panel.

15 MR. BROWN: So the other portions, Your Honor --
16 I'm not going to take anymore time on this -- but we did
17 include an appendix that contained a chart that attempted to
18 highlight the differences between what the blinded qualified
19 end point committee did compared to what Dr. Jewell did in
20 our papers.

21 THE COURT: And what did it show?

22 MR. BROWN: So, I mean, it was just the -- the
23 differences between what Dr. Jewell did and what the end
24 point committee did from beginning to end. They used a
25 blinded process, as Your Honor has already noted. They used

1 different definitions, as Your Honor has already noted.
2 They were qualified medical doctors making these diagnoses;
3 whereas Dr. Jewell was only a statistician. And no medical
4 doctor on the plaintiffs' side --

5 THE COURT: It does trouble me -- we are getting a
6 little far afield here, we will get to Dr. Jewell -- how he
7 can come up with a different definition as a statistician to
8 anything to me is odd.

9 One of the things I've got to determine is whether
10 that he used proper scientific methods to apply to the data.
11 What he did to input, was it valid? And there are parts of
12 it that have the appearance, the suggestion, the inference,
13 that he was fishing for a different result and manipulated
14 methods to produce the result. I mean, it was somewhere, I
15 can't remember where, he used five different methods before
16 he landed on the sixth one. I mean, that's not what you
17 consider sort of the scientific process where you just keep,
18 you know, you keep running the -- running this thing until
19 you get the results you want.

20 MR. BROWN: Yeah. I don't think you will find
21 many, if any, cases in the entire medical literature where a
22 process like this has been followed, after a clinical trial
23 that's prespecified, that's approved by IRBs all over the
24 world that approve the ethics of going forward with these
25 trials, you create an end point committee with definitions,

1 you assign qualified people, not just one, but you put a few
2 together so if there is a disagreement, you can resolve that
3 case. Medical people doing this. According to those
4 definitions.

5 The counts are critical because only after you have
6 those counts does a statistician come in and decide whether
7 those counts are meaningful, those differences are meaningful
8 or not. We have no case like this in the medical or
9 scientific literature where something like this has been
10 approved of.

11 THE COURT: Ms. Bierstein, you wanted to say one
12 more thing?

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: I did, Your Honor. I want to say
14 there was some reference or some suggestion that Dr. Jewell
15 had made up a definition. The definition he used is the ADA
16 definition.

17 In terms of blinded or not on the unadjudicated,
18 what Dr. Jewell did is count everybody who looked in the
19 fasting glucose level column, counted everybody who was above
20 the ADA definition, you know, and who wasn't at baseline.

21 This is not a question where, you know, you could be
22 influenced by, you know, knowing something about it. This
23 is simply a number. Fasting blood glucose, ADA standard
24 definition.

25 So -- and I think in terms of this idea that he ran

1 multiple tests -- Your Honor thinks there is something
2 suspicious about it -- Dr. Jewell ran some of the data
3 through multiple tests to look for consistency to see --
4 because you don't want to be criticized, you say, Well, I ran
5 it this way and I got this. Well, did you think of running
6 it that way? So he ran it every which way. And I think that
7 was very appropriate to run. Then if you get different
8 results you don't get to cherry pick and say, Oh, I finally
9 got the one I want. Now you've got to synthesize and deal
10 with it. But I don't think it's suspicious to do it
11 multiple ways.

12 But I think the main thing here, Your Honor, this is
13 not an ad hoc definition. This is ADA. Standard American
14 Diabetes definition. There was no judgment that he needed
15 to be a doctor.

16 He just took their -- I don't know if it was an
17 Excel spreadsheet, I don't know what the format was. He had
18 a list of fasting blood glucose tests and he used what they
19 had. And I think that this is -- and you know -- so in
20 terms of, you know, what they say they did, you know, again,
21 they said they did different things at different times.

22 One report they claim they used a random -- a
23 single, random one; another time they said they did the who
24 definition. When they tell you they did it three different
25 ways, you are going to count to see, Well, what did they

1 really do? So I think there was good reason here. And --
2 but I was just concerned to hear the idea that he made up a
3 definition. It is the ADA definition.

4 THE COURT: Okay. Thank you very much.

5 Okay, folks, we need to break for lunch here. And
6 obviously the day is getting long. I want us to -- let's
7 try to see if we can maybe get back in 45 minutes, but I
8 understand that's very hard to do around the courthouse. I
9 suggest a couple of places right across the street, but as
10 soon as everyone is back, we'll begin again. I'll be ready
11 to go in about 45 minutes, okay?

12 (Thereupon, there was a lunch recess.)

13 THE COURT: Let me start off, if I might, the break
14 allowed me to realize that when I was talking earlier, I had
15 confused a pretty fundamental fact. When I was told that the
16 discrepancy between the two numbers, which I came up to be
17 344 and 288, I thought both of those were unadjudicated
18 numbers and thus the numbers didn't add up.

19 I now realized that 344 is the unadjudicated data
20 for new diabetes and 288 is the adjudicated data after
21 processing for the panel. I then went into Dr. Hemingway's
22 affidavit to explain -- so it's not like the numbers don't
23 add up, the panel eliminated a certain number of people.

24 And I reread Dr. Hemingway's affidavit and he
25 explained how that happened: That they had to confirm

1 fasting, glucose readings were conducted, that they -- that
2 they wanted to make sure the blood glucose values met the
3 World Health Organization standards, that the participant did
4 not have a prior diagnosis of diabetes in his medical record
5 and the participant did not have a prior history of impaired
6 fasting glucoses. And he said they did it in a blind
7 fashion. They didn't know.

8 And obviously if Pfizer was somehow manipulating the
9 process, which has been the inference here, Pfizer would have
10 wanted more placebo diabetics and fewer Lipitor diabetics if
11 they were trying to show no association.

12 Well, I then went into the data -- we had to go to a
13 couple of different sources to do this, but we were able to
14 do it -- and the numbers come out fairly close to each other
15 when looking at the adjudicated and unadjudicated numbers
16 when you are looking at percentages. That is, they almost
17 consistently -- they kept essentially the same percentage,
18 within one percentage point between the placebo Lipitor group
19 in terms of the people who had end points. So they
20 proportionally decreased both the placebo and Lipitor group
21 in a way that is highly reliable for independence and
22 integrity.

23 I then realized that after that was done, if you ran
24 even the unadjudicated numbers, you had no statistical
25 significance even if you used that. And we know from Dr.

1 Wei, I believe, did this, there is no statistical
2 significance. Dr. Jewell had to do a second manipulation,
3 that is to adjust for risks, which was not done in the ASCOT
4 study, to finally get an association.

5 And I spent the last hour figuring all of this out.
6 And frankly, having come to realize this, I really -- it's
7 the -- it's the assumption I had when this thing started that
8 Dr. Jewell was manipulating the data. And he does not have
9 the basis to -- you know, I asked the question: What's the
10 evidence that the panel lacked integrity? And I was told the
11 numbers didn't add up.

12 Friends, the numbers do add up. He took -- the
13 panel reduced by 56, almost exactly proportional, and it
14 didn't really -- it doesn't produce a statistically
15 significant result. You do two adjustments before you do
16 it. And if that was in isolation, perhaps we would say, I
17 don't know, maybe it's not so suspicious, but it's in the
18 middle of so many. And I wanted to correct for the record
19 my confusion about what those numbers meant.

20 So, you know, if the plaintiff wishes to respond any
21 further to correct my facts here, I would be delighted to get
22 corrected.

23 Yes, sir? State your name for the record.

24 MR. SUGGS: David Suggs, Your Honor.

25 THE COURT: Thank you, Mr. Suggs.

1 MR. SUGGS: I wanted to point out that the analysis
2 that Dr. Jewell did was the analysis that was called for in
3 the protocol that was not done by the Sever group. He did
4 what the protocol called for. That age -- all those
5 adjustments that he made, those are specified in the
6 protocol. But Sever didn't do them. That's why he did
7 that analysis.

8 THE COURT: Well, when he did -- and he looked at
9 un -- when he looked at unadjudicated -- but, you know, this
10 goes back to the whole question of adjudicated versus
11 unadjudicated. This has been my concern is why would you
12 use unadjudicated? And he said because they had evidence of
13 the numbers didn't add up. The numbers added up fine. This
14 is all just -- y'all are just suspicious without any evidence
15 that the panel lacked integrity.

16 I've read Dr. Hemingway, he said --

17 MR. SUGGS: Sir --

18 THE COURT: Let me finish.

19 Dr. Hemingway said he didn't work for Pfizer. I
20 mean, and if you look at the numbers, it's just -- you know,
21 it's not just -- it's just one piece of evidence of many I'm
22 getting that Dr. Jewell is hunting for a result and he is
23 going to find a way to do it. And if it was just one
24 example and that was it, you would say, Well, you know,
25 maybe, I don't know. But there is so many here that it

1 leaves this Court with a very strong impression that Dr.
2 Jewell is basically going to produce a result of the people
3 who hired him. That does not give me a lot of confidence.
4 I have a low bar about *Daubert*, but it looks like we've got a
5 problem here.

6 MR. SUGGS: Your Honor, I respectfully disagree
7 with you.

8 THE COURT: You are entitled to do that.

9 MR. SUGGS: And, Your Honor, I would also suggest
10 that if, in fact, you have some serious questions about this,
11 perhaps what we need to do is have an evidentiary hearing
12 with Dr. Jewell because he can explain exactly what he did
13 and why he did it. And everything he did is scientific.
14 Instead, this adjudication committee is the ultimate black
15 box. It's unknown people making unknown judgments, and it's
16 the *ipsa dixit* of that adjudication committee that we are
17 supposed to rely on.

18 What Dr. Jewell does is he does this analysis. He
19 uses the ADA criteria. He uses the data that Pfizer gave to
20 us. He did standard statistical analyses. He did the
21 analyses that were specified in the protocol that the Sever
22 people did not do, and he showed all of his work. We
23 haven't seen any of the work of the adjudication committee.
24 All we get is this late date affidavit from Dr. Hemingway.

25 MS. BIERSTEIN: If I could just add to what

1 Mr. Suggs said? Because I was the one who talked about how
2 the numbers didn't add up. And I think there has been a
3 misunderstanding --

4 THE COURT: And I don't want to act like you misled
5 me.

6 MS. BIERSTEIN: I understand that.

7 THE COURT: I have a factual --

8 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think there is a misunderstanding
9 about what numbers don't add up, because they don't add up,
10 but not the numbers Your Honor was looking at. I was not
11 clear enough. And I think if Your Honor had a
12 misunderstanding that it was my fault for not being clear.

13 What doesn't add up is Sever says -- so the protocol
14 says here is what you do. The Sever paper reports the
15 results. But if you do what the protocol says you are
16 supposed to do, the numbers don't add up. It's Sever
17 doesn't match --

18 THE COURT: How big a difference of these numbers
19 when you say they don't add up?

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: That is the 30 to 50. Sever seems
21 to be using the protocol. But when you do it, you get a
22 different number. That's the 30 to 50 that is different.

23 THE COURT: What is bothering me here is if you take
24 Doctor, you know, Dr. Jewell on his face, everybody is a fool
25 but him. Nobody can count. Nobody can analyze. Nobody can

1 get it right. And, you know, he's going back in and he's
2 redoing everybody's analysis.

3 And let me say, he uses -- you are talking about he
4 uses the ADA definition for diabetes. In ASCOT he does. In
5 IDEAL he uses another definition. He uses a third
6 definition in TNT and a fourth definition in the NDA.

7 MS. BIERSTEIN: I don't think that's true. He
8 used another definition for other purposes, but he never used
9 any definition for diabetes itself other than the ADA. I
10 mean, and this is something even --

11 THE COURT: I'm reading the reports. IDEAL he uses
12 only if there was an adverse event report. The author --

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: The study protocols, Your Honor --
14 each study has a protocol, the whole idea that they talk
15 about, you know, how a study is designed. So the study
16 design says at the beginning this is what we are going to do.
17 And what Dr. Jewell did is he did what the study prescribed
18 you are supposed to do. So in IDEAL, the protocol specified
19 to do certain steps and he did them.

20 The problem in ASCOT was that when he did what the
21 protocol said, the numbers didn't add up. But in everything
22 else, what Dr. Jewell did if his analysis in IDEAL is
23 different from TNT or different from SPARCL, it's because the
24 protocols were different.

25 THE COURT: He used only half the protocol

1 definition in IDEAL.

2 MR. MARCUM: Your Honor, can I address that?

3 Because in IDEAL, there were only two -- what Dr. Jewell did
4 when analyzing the ADA definition was look post-baseline for
5 two fasting glucose levels that exceeded those ADA criteria.

6 In IDEAL, in that study, there were only two glucose measures
7 for any patient, baseline and one at the end of the study, as
8 I understand it.

9 So he was unable to apply that definition in IDEAL
10 as he applied to the remainder of his analyses. That's a
11 function of the data as it was provided to us by Pfizer.

12 MS. BIERSTEIN: And, Your Honor, I just want to
13 say, nobody here is suggesting -- and Dr. Jewell I think is
14 among them -- that there is something nefarious going on;
15 that Pfizer was manipulating the data. What we are
16 suggesting in ASCOT is there was a mistake or some confusion.

17 But I do have to second --

18 THE COURT: What is the mistake?

19 MS. BIERSTEIN: The mistake is that there appears
20 not to have been a consistent definition of diabetes
21 applied --

22 THE COURT: Dr. Jewell would recognize that.

23 MS. BIERSTEIN: I mean within the -- in the Sever
24 paper. The results that were adjudicated appear not to be
25 the result of a consistent definition. And so if you are

1 adjudicating without application of a consistent definition,
2 there seems to have been a problem with that study.

3 But I do want to second Mr. Suggs' point, if Your
4 Honor has real concerns about Dr. Jewell, I do think that
5 hearing from Dr. Jewell himself -- I think, you know, you are
6 basing it on a report --

7 THE COURT: There is due process. And at some
8 point, it's just got to -- you know, we've got to shut down
9 the receipt of information and we've got to do analysis.

10 And listen, over the screaming objections of Pfizer,
11 I let Dr. Jewell do a rebuttal report. That was a very
12 close question in my mind. And I'm not going to have him
13 come in here and now give me a further explanation.

14 At some point, this case is too complicated, we've
15 got to take the record as we've got it and we've got to
16 analyze it. And I'm just saying it's just -- you know, it
17 bears a suspicion that he keeps doing manipulations that seem
18 designed to second guess all the author's studies, all the
19 analysis that was done, using different definitions and it
20 all comes out with one result.

21 I just -- you know, it's leaving me with a bad taste
22 in my mouth about his independence and his integrity. And I
23 know y'all don't agree with me about that. But, you know,
24 at some point I've got to take the information I have in
25 front of me and I've got to analyze it and -- you know, it's

1 not my desire to knock any witness out.

2 I'm -- as I've said, I'm not a heavy hand on
3 *Daubert*, but, you know, there is a threshold y'all have got
4 to meet. And, you know, we have been talking around Dr.
5 Jewell probably long enough. We probably ought to go ahead
6 and just square up deal with it because this is obviously
7 just one of many issues that concern me. And maybe that's
8 the best way to do it here. I was going to save him for the
9 last in this group, but we are -- you know, I think everybody
10 is shadow boxing on every other witness basically on this
11 issue.

12 So perhaps Ms. Bierstein, let's let Mr. Cheffo start
13 on what he's got to say about Dr. Jewell and then give you a
14 full opportunity to respond.

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: I will do that, Your Honor.

16 And I want to say one last point, which is not
17 really about Dr. Jewell, which is why I want to get it in
18 before Mr. Cheffo speaks about Dr. Jewell.

19 I want to be clear on something that came up in the
20 morning which relates to Dr. Jewell, which is in the
21 discussion of the 10-milligram trials, the NDA trials, I just
22 want to be clear that the 3:1 ratio -- we are going to get
23 into that 10-milligram issue later in greater detail -- the
24 3:1 ratio that was reported, it was not Dr. Jewell's
25 calculation, it was Pfizer's. Dr. Jewell did a different

1 calculation with the NDA, and we'll talk about that one, too.

2 But this whole issue, to the extent you are
3 concerned about Dr. Jewell, I want to make clear that this
4 3:1 issue -- we'll talk about what the 3:1 was -- it was not
5 Dr. Jewell, it was Pfizer. I wanted to be clear because
6 when you asked me what does it affect? How much were people
7 relying on Dr. Jewell? They did not need to rely on Dr.
8 Jewell for the 3:1 because it's not his computation, it's
9 Pfizer's.

10 THE COURT: Thank you, ma'am.

11 Before you start, Mr. Cheffo, let me just say this:
12 I think it's fairly obvious we are not going to finish today,
13 okay? I'll go as long as y'all want to. Just a practical
14 matter -- and I have a roster meeting, both civil and
15 criminal roster meetings, tomorrow morning and I have to be
16 somewhere at 4:00. So my roster meeting at 11 probably will
17 be over by 11:30. And I don't know what counsels' schedule
18 is on both sides, but we -- I think we probably need to
19 anticipate we are going to need some more time tomorrow. We
20 haven't gotten to, you know, efficacy, Abramson, Fleming, we
21 haven't done any of that. And I really want to give
22 everybody an opportunity to fully state their position.

23 I do find it helpful, having counsel having a full
24 opportunity -- and I've said to Ms. Bierstein earlier, I'm
25 going to give her -- I'm going to give everybody a chance to

1 say what they need to say. And everybody -- so I say that
2 to -- I'm saying it to you, Mr. Cheffo, but is there a
3 problem tomorrow with your schedule?

4 MR. CHEFFO: No. In fact, I would say we would
5 welcome that. Because, I mean, of course, as you know, we
6 have a number of things that are cascading off of this, so --
7 and obviously Your Honor has been very -- given us a lot of
8 time. So quick answer yes, we will come back at 11:30.

9 THE COURT: Ms. Bierstein, are you okay with that
10 tomorrow?

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm fine with that. I have a 5 PM
12 flight tomorrow night.

13 THE COURT: I have a 4:00 appointment I need to
14 keep. So we are good and we'll get you out.

15 And, you know, I do think -- we've spent most of --
16 frankly, if you look back at it, most of the shadow boxing
17 about Dr. Jewell, right? We talked about Dr. Dale, Dr.
18 Singh, but everybody keeps -- you pop up a picture with
19 arrows pointed, you know, you could point it the other way as
20 a target, Mr. Cheffo. And so I do think it's appropriate
21 for us to focus with some precision on what the problem is.

22 Because I realized when I came -- it just -- I
23 walked out of here and I said something isn't right about
24 those two numbers. And it's just easy to get
25 misapprehension about the numbers and what they mean.

1 Because in every one of these -- and there was a discussion
2 about different definitions and different studies that
3 highlights the point there is a lot of detail, the devil is
4 in the details here.

5 So let's go through your problems -- your specific
6 problems with Dr. Jewell. And on each of these, let's be
7 very precise about what we are talking about.

8 MR. CHEFFO: Sure.

9 THE COURT: Because I know that your client's view
10 is that he's manipulating data. Is that sort of --

11 MR. CHEFFO: I think that's fair.

12 THE COURT: Okay.

13 MR. CHEFFO: So before Your Honor did kind of the
14 heavy lifting, as you often do, I actually had the -- I had
15 spent my lunch going through the Hemingway affidavit. And we
16 were going to make some of those points, but I think you made
17 them.

18 The only two additional points on that is we heard
19 over and over -- and this is Jewell specific, and we'll talk
20 about it, you know -- he did the protocol that they should
21 have done. But -- that makes no sense to me in the sense
22 that these are three doctors. You read -- they are three --
23 he's a statistician. If you ask him anything, his kind of
24 standard answer is, I don't know anything about anything in
25 science. He backs off of that.

1 So if you have three doctors who two of them are
2 looking at it, and then if there is a disagreement or
3 question, and they meet with anyone, and they look at the
4 medical records, and then they make determinations, and it's
5 all blinded, to get up here and stand up here and say he did
6 exactly the same thing as those folks, I'm somewhat perplexed
7 as to how that can be.

8 THE COURT: Well, they were saying -- I didn't
9 understand they were talking about that. What I understood
10 was, I said, even when they did the unadjudicated data, he
11 didn't get statistical significance, according to Dr. Wade.
12 And then Mr. Suggs and Ms. Bierstein made the point that he
13 was simply following a protocol that the -- that the study
14 had anyway that hadn't been followed.

15 MR. CHEFFO: But again, I don't know how -- he
16 would kind of know that because of the protocol from the
17 affidavit. You look at the data, you look at the medical
18 records, you meet and talk about it.

19 THE COURT: I was understanding that that was --
20 that there was some adjustment for risk factors. When he
21 went in and the -- and that he did it because that allegedly
22 was what ASCOT was supposed to do and didn't do it, I don't
23 know anything about that. It's new to me.

24 MR. CHEFFO: Maybe you understood it better than I
25 did, Your Honor. Basically, I think we come back to a few

1 principles just for the record.

2 I think we've now heard it a few more times, black
3 box. If you want a black box and hide things, you probably
4 wouldn't publish it in *Lancet*. These are the names of the
5 three people that were published on the document.

6 THE COURT: I haven't heard the slightest evidence to
7 suggest that the panel did not handle this matter with
8 integrity, professionalism and thoroughness. There is no
9 evidence of that.

10 I do think the plaintiffs don't know -- I mean, it's
11 just -- when you have a panel and they are not publishing
12 their adjudications, which is kind of routine, these are
13 individual people -- you know, there are medical records and
14 so forth, you might -- if you are suspicious of the integrity
15 of it, you would say, you know, I just doubt they have
16 integrity. But that's not evidence. Just sort of a
17 suspicion that somehow something nefarious or improper
18 happened is not evidence.

19 MR. CHEFFO: It's also -- I mean, isn't it odd that
20 that suspicion only occurs if it's a study that goes against
21 them? They don't seem that suspicious about --

22 THE COURT: I haven't seen anybody doing
23 unadjudicated data about anything else. Why do you do it?
24 You do it because you don't like the result and you are
25 trying to get a different result. And you play with all

1 these different adjustments and you finally get one that
2 works for you. You know, as they say, a clock -- even a
3 broken clock is accurate twice a day, right?

4 MR. CHEFFO: Exactly.

5 And that's why I think really kind of the core, the
6 core issues we have -- and I do want to be specific. So,
7 you know, before we get into -- and I think again Your Honor
8 knows this record probably better than I do at this point --
9 there was kind of a discussion here about how we got to --
10 and I think this is important, right? So I think I put up a
11 slide, you know, from *Zoloft* where he said, you know, if
12 there is a problem -- I don't look at it unless there is a
13 problem. And the question here was, well, he noticed a
14 problem. Let's go back in time --

15 THE COURT: I don't see any problem he had. He had
16 a lower number from the panel than the unadjudicated, which
17 would be anticipated if they were doing their job.

18 MR. CHEFFO: Exactly. And even the point of
19 looking at it. And there was, I think, an implication or a
20 suggestion that he didn't have the data. That's just simply
21 not true. At his deposition he said, I chose not to do it,
22 right? I chose not to do it. Then he realized he was
23 vulnerable on it.

24 THE COURT: You are talking about the original not
25 looking at the ASCOT?

1 MR. CHEFFO: Yes.

2 So the point being is there was not this big a-ha
3 moment that I saw something was wrong and I went and looked
4 at it. He chose not to look at it. It was only --

5 THE COURT: We are not going to relitigate that. I
6 gave them a chance to do it and he did it.

7 MR. CHEFFO: Fair enough.

8 The point is they did have all the data. He made a
9 decision not to do it. You've highlighted that there is
10 really not a discrepancy.

11 I guess my main points on that was they didn't have
12 the medical records. This is a blinded group. And again,
13 not to belabor this point, Your Honor, this is really kind of
14 a much broader attack on kind of science generally.

15 If we could kind of go back and redo every time we
16 have a suspicion, it creates problematic issues for not just
17 this case and this Court, but going forward. Here is
18 what -- apologies for the small font here, but -- Your Honor
19 has read these reports -- the original report and then you
20 have the rebuttal report. Obviously the original report
21 doesn't deal with ASCOT and the rebuttal report does.

22 You know, I think what they have basically told us
23 is that he's not offering a causation opinion. We know that
24 he's only done this limited analysis. We've talked about
25 the limited post hoc analysis. And certainly for all the --

1 I'm not going to reiterate all these, I think we've covered
2 them.

3 Here is the one thing I do want to talk about: You
4 know, I think the plaintiffs are essentially trying to a
5 little bit, you know, heads I win, tails I lose. So on the
6 one hand they say, Let's talk -- we heard this morning. I
7 think you asked specifically, If I was to disallow either Dr.
8 Jewell -- maybe you said the ASCOT -- would it have any
9 impact? And the answer this morning was not really. That's
10 really important. And as the day has gone on, it's much more
11 important because if it's his ASCOT analysis, they have no
12 way of challenging what's the peer-reviewed study. That's
13 the first thing.

14 But what's perhaps even gotten lost in this
15 discussion -- my fault -- is that the plaintiffs have said,
16 Let's talk about his kind of subsequent studies, his second
17 paper or opinions. They've said no one has relied on it.

18 So for purposes of all these other folks, they say
19 it three or four times in their brief, it doesn't matter
20 because he wrote it afterwards and none of the plaintiffs
21 formed their opinions. So if that's true, then they should
22 be judged on their opinions.

23 And I think what is equally as important is that,
24 you know, Your Honor is not asked, I think, nor has any
25 court, to check your commonsense kind of at the door here.

1 If this really was this a-ha moment, this great issue that
2 they went through great lengths to get a supplemental report,
3 it's not that hard to file a one-page adoption of it. But
4 none of their experts have done that. But they are asking
5 you --

6 THE COURT: I've got a feeling tomorrow morning in
7 your e-mail box will be those.

8 MR. CHEFFO: A little bit too late for that, Your
9 Honor, because they wrote their briefs and they've said it.

10 So the irony is they are asking you to rely on it
11 and the jury to rely on it, but their own experts won't rely
12 on it and haven't relied on it.

13 So what is it ultimately that Dr. Jewell is trying
14 to do? He is relying on SPARCL data and then he does kind of
15 a gender analysis.

16 And here is what I think is -- excuse me for one
17 second --

18 THE COURT: Does he do the gender analysis on SPARCL
19 data or another data?

20 MR. CHEFFO: He does the gender -- and that's kind
21 of the problem. He does a gender analysis on SPARCL, but he
22 doesn't do it with respect to ASCOT and it doesn't support
23 his findings with respect to TNT.

24 THE COURT: ASCOT has its own problems with the lack
25 of women, so that might be an explanation for not doing that.

1 MR. CHEFFO: It might be, but it's not one that he
2 articulated. In fact, he backed off of that.

3 THE COURT: Right.

4 MR. CHEFFO: So let's just talk about his gender
5 analysis for a minute. You know, this was absolutely
6 litigation driven.

7 In fact, Dr. Jewell's really main purpose in this
8 litigation, Your Honor, as you probably figured out by now,
9 is to come in and talk about gender. That's what his main
10 point was, to do a gender analysis. And it's not something
11 that he would have done in the --

12 THE COURT: Gender analysis is that Lipitor affects
13 women more adversely than men?

14 MR. CHEFFO: Yeah. I think there is a safety --
15 there is a gender analysis with respect to safety and then
16 with respect to efficacy. I'm talking about the safety
17 issues.

18 THE COURT: That's what I want, to make sure we are
19 on the same page.

20 MR. CHEFFO: Yes, Your Honor.

21 And obviously, Ms. Bierstein will talk about the
22 other half to the extent you have questions about that.

23 Kind of one of their theories that seems to have
24 fallen by the wayside, but one of their initial theories was
25 women are more at risk, or that Lipitor has a more impactful

1 negative influence on women than it does on men, right? So
2 that's why he did this initial -- that was kind of the crux
3 of his initial report. So he ran five tests in SPARCL called
4 heterogeneity tests.

5 This is what the plaintiffs say of them -- I agree
6 with this -- heterogeneity refers to the possibility of
7 different results amongst the five -- I'm sorry.
8 Heterogeneity refers to the possibility of different results
9 among the study population depending on the gender of the
10 subjects. So he ran all five of those tests.

11 THE COURT: That was it, right?

12 MR. CHEFFO: That was it.

13 But in the face of that -- science is not about just
14 like, Hey, let me just run some -- you know, if you are going
15 to do and avoid chance and confounding and bias, you have to
16 have a reason, go from here to there and follow a
17 methodology, particularly if you are a statistician and you
18 are not a doctor. But in the face of all that, you know, he
19 now opines that the risk of diabetes is higher in men than
20 women.

21 And here is a few other points that I think are --
22 he hasn't properly addressed. There is no difference between
23 men and women in the risk of diabetes in any of the other
24 studies that Jewell analyzed, including TNT and IDEAL. And
25 Professor Jewell didn't analyze the risk by gender in ASCOT

1 because it was unhelpful. There may have been other
2 reasons, but I think you know it didn't stop him from --

3 THE COURT: You are telling me he looked at IDEAL
4 and TNT and found none?

5 MR. CHEFFO: That's my understanding, yes, Your
6 Honor.

7 THE COURT: Okay.

8 MR. CHEFFO: And you know -- and he -- his kind of
9 primary answer, when kind of confronted with this, why he
10 didn't do this in ASCOT, was that, he said, Well, the gender
11 analysis was not a central feature of the report. Even
12 though that's really -- if you take out the gender analysis,
13 what is it that Dr. Jewell is adding here in his first
14 report? It's this gender safety analysis. And then he
15 essentially reiterates the ASCOT -- I'm sorry -- the SPARCL
16 data. But he does it in a way that ignores the points that
17 we've talked about, the three risk factors. That's
18 basically it.

19 And then we've kind of talked about --

20 THE COURT: What do you mean -- explain to me what
21 you just meant by the three risk factors. What are you
22 saying?

23 MR. CHEFFO: One of the things that he doesn't
24 account for -- let me take a step back. You will recall in
25 the Waters paper, in SPARCL, they looked at SPARCL and they

1 found a slight association. When they did their analysis,
2 they said they looked at SPARCL, IDEAL and TNT and they said
3 the meta-analysis there is a slight increase, 80 only, but
4 for people who have three or more -- three of the four risk
5 factors that they identified. Three or four of the risk
6 factors. So that's not something that Dr. Jewell has taken
7 into account.

8 So, you know, it's essentially -- bottom line, it's
9 a cherry picking argument, kind of take some of the data,
10 ignores the other. But at best, he's really relying on the
11 SPARCL study. And then his gender efficacy arguments or
12 positions are kind of inconsistent with the methodology that
13 he would follow kind of anywhere else. And this is just
14 really --

15 THE COURT: What does he conclude? What is his
16 opinion in SPARCL? Get me down to the weeds on this, because
17 I'm not quite sure I understand it. What does he actually
18 say is the -- and what -- how does he get there on gender?

19 MR. CHEFFO: He draws a conclusion. And there is
20 probably folks, the Verizon network here, who will help me.

21 THE COURT: They seem very willing, by the way.

22 MR. CHEFFO: I shouldn't have come back after lunch.
23 I think we would have been better off.

24 THE COURT: I think both of y'all are doing great.
25 And everybody else wants to rush up. I haven't noticed

1 either one of y'all needing much help.

2 MR. CHEFFO: I'm going to raise my hand when it
3 gets beyond my -- in all honestly, Your Honor, I want to make
4 sure -- these are really hard issues and Your Honor has very
5 specific questions.

6 THE COURT: I appreciate that.

7 MR. CHEFFO: I'm going to ask someone who
8 actually -- make sure I tell you exactly what you need to
9 know.

10 The bottom line is he draws a conclusion that there
11 is a higher -- there is a higher risk for women as a result
12 of looking at the SPARCL data, even though that in our view,
13 we think the proper -- and I think scientific view -- the
14 proper methodology would be -- would not run and come to that
15 conclusion when you've looked at the heterogeneity analysis.
16 There was no difference. And then when he does the same
17 kind of look in IDEAL and TNT, you don't see that difference
18 between men and women. And then the third kind of point is
19 he hasn't done that analysis with respect to ASCOT.

20 If you have very specific questions, in all
21 seriousness, Your Honor, we can talk about those.

22 THE COURT: So he -- he finds it on the data in
23 SPARCL. Does he offer an opinion generally based just on
24 that data?

25 MR. CHEFFO: That's my understanding.

1 This is Michael Hogue.

2 THE COURT: If you will come forward. It's hard
3 enough for my court reporter to hear everybody.

4 Yes, sir, Mr. Hogue?

5 MR. HOGUE: Michael Hogue.

6 He -- Dr. Jewell did analyses of SPARCL. He did a
7 bunch of different analyses of SPARCL.

8 THE COURT: The five analyses.

9 MR. HOGUE: A Breslow-Day test that he did. And
10 under the conventional standard of P.05 none of them met that
11 criteria.

12 THE COURT: Then what did he do to get there? The
13 five studies?

14 MR. HOGUE: He did different ways to analyze it.
15 He used adverse events. Then he used adverse events deleting
16 certain patients with baseline glucose values. He did an
17 analysis that he called new onset diabetes where he actually
18 looked at glucose values instead of the adverse events. And
19 then he put the glucose values and the adverse events
20 together.

21 And as you might -- one might guess, when you do
22 these different definitions of diabetes --

23 THE COURT: You get slightly different results.

24 MR. HOGUE: -- you get different results. And he
25 gave opinions about SPARCL and finding a statistically

1 significant increased risk at the 80 milligrams on the
2 adverse event or the glucose. But he also then says, Well,
3 there is a risk that's higher in women, even though
4 statistically there is no difference in the risk between men
5 and women.

6 THE COURT: Well, SPARCL is a distinct group of
7 people, right? It's prior stroke victims. Am I remembering
8 this right?

9 MR. HOGUE: Yes, Your Honor.

10 THE COURT: And obviously, they -- they are loaded
11 up with risk factors, if that's their prior history. And
12 they get 80 milligrams. And it's -- I think it's fair game
13 to make some analysis. It does show an association, which I
14 think is something I understand the plaintiffs do. Then how
15 do you conflate that to everybody, even those who don't have
16 the risk factors, who don't have 80 milligrams? How do you
17 get there?

18 MR. HOGUE: I don't think you can, Your Honor. I
19 mean --

20 THE COURT: Are there other studies that -- that he
21 relies upon, other things showing -- you tell me IDEAL and
22 TNT don't show it. Does he look anywhere else, any other
23 studies show the increased risk of women?

24 MR. HOGUE: The only studies that he looked at,
25 Your Honor, were SPARCL, TNT and IDEAL, and then later ASCOT.

1 He also looked at the NDA data. For NDA data, he did not
2 look at diabetes because diabetes was not the data set that
3 you looked at.

4 THE COURT: Blood glucose values. I think it was
5 one. He had to do one because that was all that was
6 available or something like that?

7 MR. HOGUE: The glucose analysis, based upon the 40
8 groups, which was 3 percent versus 1 percent that had a lot
9 of patients with glucose values greater than 125 at baseline
10 or 1.25 upper limit of normal, as it was described, and only
11 one of those patients had a normal glucose value of baseline.

12 So in the NDA data, it's really for the looking at
13 diabetes.

14 THE COURT: Right.

15 MR. HOGUE: Can't possibly be looking at diabetes.

16 So what they are looking at is difference. When you
17 ask me "other studies," he did look at certain glucose
18 values, but not diabetes.

19 THE COURT: Doesn't, like, the JUPITER study show
20 some association? I know that is Crestor. That does show
21 some association with women.

22 MR. HOGUE: The JUPITER study did show some small
23 risk.

24 THE COURT: Generally not by women?

25 MR. HOGUE: It didn't -- when they reported it in

1 2008, which was the article they -- it had men and women in
2 it. It didn't --

3 THE COURT: Just generally.

4 MR. HOGUE: Yes, Your Honor.

5 With respect to Dr. Jewell, he did no analysis of
6 any of these other studies. So when you are looking at --
7 talking about Dr. Jewell, he did not look at the JUPITER
8 study. He did not look at the Navarese meta-analysis.

9 THE COURT: The Culver study. Did he do the Culver
10 study?

11 MR. HOGUE: He did not look at the Culver study.

12 THE COURT: Chen?

13 MR. HOGUE: He actually says in his report that
14 these observational studies have, which are Chen and Culver,
15 are subject to a lot of biases and confounding. So he didn't
16 evaluate any of the observation studies.

17 THE COURT: So you are telling me he has basically
18 data from three studies, which are IDEAL, TNT and SPARCL.
19 And that he runs five studies, heterogeneity studies. SPARCL
20 does not get a result showing an increase with women, but
21 then does other manipulations that eventually gets that
22 result.

23 Is that what you are telling me?

24 MR. HOGUE: On heterogeneity, he found no
25 difference between men and women. He reports in the

1 studies, the analysis he did, he says there is an increased
2 risk in this population.

3 But then he goes further to say it's a higher risk
4 in women, which is where the heterogeneity does not show that
5 there was a higher risk in women.

6 THE COURT: Okay. Thank you, sir.

7 MR. CHEFFO: Thank you. I think I owe Mr. Brown
8 and Mr. Hogue something after this hearing, Your Honor.

9 So this is my last slide on Professor Jewell. And
10 this is really just -- not really -- it's a methodology
11 issue. It's one of these -- it's a little bit, you know,
12 perhaps death by a thousand paper cuts.

13 But this is one of the patients -- this goes back to
14 this 37 to 3. He says, Well, I'm going to try and figure out
15 what a fair way -- what a methodology is to figure out what
16 the increase is.

17 So he looks at patient 77, who was in the Lipitor,
18 and she -- the patient had, you know, 132 but had a 176 right
19 before taking Lipitor. And after taking Lipitor, it's kind
20 of a very small increase.

21 THE COURT: She's a diabetic, right?

22 MR. CHEFFO: Yeah. She's a diabetic most likely,
23 right.

24 I can't play armchair doctor, but let's assume that
25 that's true. But here is the thing, this is -- if you wanted

1 to figure out what the impact of Lipitor is, it's four. He
2 reports it as 48. Because he looks back at the first test;
3 not the second test.

4 THE COURT: That's just an individual patient?

5 MR. CHEFFO: That's individual.

6 THE COURT: You are really down in the weeds now.

7 MR. CHEFFO: It is, but it kind of highlights the
8 point.

9 I think unless Your Honor has additional
10 questions --

11 THE COURT: I do. In the initial report of the --
12 let's talk about the NDA data for just a second. We talked
13 about this a little earlier. He had -- he identified 40
14 people.

15 MR. CHEFFO: Yes.

16 THE COURT: He combined placebo and Lipitor groups
17 into one.

18 MR. CHEFFO: Yes.

19 THE COURT: He did not account for the fact that 25
20 of the placebo group -- of the Lipitor group and two of the
21 three of the placebo group already were diabetics or were
22 over 125, correct?

23 MR. CHEFFO: Correct.

24 THE COURT: And then he sort of reanalyzes the NDA
25 data in this combined -- combining these pools; is that

1 right?

2 MR. CHEFFO: Yes.

3 THE COURT: And he counts subject to the NDA data
4 with one elevated glucose when all his other studies required
5 two.

6 MR. CHEFFO: I missed that one.

7 THE COURT: He had -- he counted people who had
8 elevated glucoses with just one glucose.

9 MR. CHEFFO: I think that's right. Or he
10 basically used the table 42 data.

11 THE COURT: Yeah. It may only have been one
12 actually available.

13 And he does not compare the glucose increase in the
14 placebo group and in the -- and in the Lipitor group in the
15 NDA data; is that right also?

16 MR. CHEFFO: Correct. Because if he did, it would
17 have shown a 50 percent increase.

18 THE COURT: A higher increase with the placebo
19 group.

20 MR. CHEFFO: Or arguably a decrease. He would do
21 better -- as we talked about, it's not a fair -- even though
22 it looks good for Lipitor, it's not a fair conclusion.

23 THE COURT: Okay. Now, Mr. Cheffo, after that, I
24 allowed him, over your screaming objections, to do a rebuttal
25 report. And he -- and your expert response to that, that I

1 can't really figure out what data he used. Did y'all ever
2 figure out what he did?

3 MR. CHEFFO: I think the best information we have
4 is from Dr. Wade's report.

5 THE COURT: He said he couldn't figure it out.

6 MR. CHEFFO: That's the best information.

7 THE COURT: How did y'all get it the first time?
8 Y'all took his deposition. Is that how you got the
9 information? How did you -- I mean, y'all had an idea how
10 he -- his process when he did the initial NDA data analysis.
11 Why aren't you able -- or what -- did he not give it to you
12 or how did you obtain the information about how he -- his
13 process before?

14 MR. CHEFFO: Someone will jump in. Basically my
15 understanding of how the process worked here is that they are
16 using data that we provided, right? So it wasn't necessarily
17 that he had kind of his own independent data; it was
18 information that we gave, he used it in a particular way.
19 We got his report and we saw it and kind of had --

20 THE COURT: Reverse engineering. Figure it out.

21 MR. CHEFFO: We were like, Here is his conclusions,
22 it wasn't always clear, we talked to some experts, and figure
23 it out. And we said that doesn't make any sense. How did
24 you draw those conclusions? Some of the analysis that was
25 done by smart folks on our side was to reverse engineer and

1 work with the experts. And some of them we couldn't figure
2 out --

3 THE COURT: I'm concerned with data manipulation and
4 then I don't have an explanation of the rebuttal report,
5 exactly how he got there.

6 MR. CHEFFO: Yes. We don't -- and Your Honor, I
7 mean, I think for -- I would even kind of maybe even go one
8 step above that, which is the rebuttal report. They have now
9 had the chance -- no one relies on it, it's just, for scores
10 of reasons, is inherently unreliable. It, amongst
11 everything else, should be stricken, should be disallowed.

12 THE COURT: Why is that? Just give me --

13 MR. CHEFFO: Because one is his analysis. We've
14 talked about for, you know, the four, five or six reasons of
15 the ASCOT data is just not methodologically sound. It's
16 cherry picking. He doesn't follow --

17 THE COURT: I'm talking about the NDA data. What
18 about the reanalysis in the NDA data is unreliable?

19 MR. CHEFFO: His analysis of the NDA data is
20 drawing the conclusions that he has. I mean, you can't look
21 at this data --

22 THE COURT: I'm saying he came back and he did
23 something else and he reached -- and I can't figure out
24 how -- I didn't know what data he used. What's wrong with
25 the rebuttal report? Assuming that was the beginning here,

1 what's wrong with it?

2 MR. CHEFFO: I'm sorry?

3 THE COURT: The rebuttal report on the NDA data.

4 MR. CHEFFO: Michael, do you want to address that?
5 I'll let Mr. Hogue address that.

6 THE COURT: As I understood, he was trying to
7 address complaints or criticisms that had been asserted in
8 his deposition. So what -- what's wrong with the rebuttal
9 report regarding NDA data, Mr. Hogue?

10 MR. HOGUE: Your Honor, I don't have that
11 specifically in front of me. Which of his opinions on the
12 rebuttal for the NDA that you are referring to that --

13 THE COURT: Well, he came back and he made certain
14 adjustments in his analysis and response to the criticisms
15 that were made. And he claims he adjusted for differences
16 between protocols and baseline glucose. The complaint was he
17 hadn't done it before.

18 And he then, as I understand it, did not fully
19 disclose what he actually did. So this Dr. Wei was sort of
20 complaining he didn't really know what he had done. So it
21 was hard to comment on it.

22 And, you know, I kind of need to know -- y'all
23 weren't able to figure out what data set he used or whatever,
24 or what information?

25 MR. HOGUE: Even at the deposition when I marked

1 sets of his data from his data files, he said that was not
2 his document. So getting beyond -- getting an answer from
3 Dr. Jewell about his -- his analysis or the way he did it
4 beyond what he put in his report is extraordinarily
5 difficult. So I can't specifically say when Dr. Wade could
6 not reproduce one of his data sets, which -- which in fact in
7 the NDA he did multiple different ones.

8 THE COURT: This is the situation where he did the
9 five analyses and then he turned around and did this
10 regression analysis. Is that the data we are talking about?

11 MR. HOGUE: Yes, Your Honor.

12 THE COURT: Hold on one second.

13 (Pause in proceedings.)

14 THE COURT: I'm looking at Dr. Wei's record, page 9,
15 he -- in paragraph 27 he said in the original report, he
16 reported -- "he" being Jewell, Dr. Jewell -- reported the
17 total exposure was 80 patient years and a placebo group of
18 342 patient years in the atorvastatin group. Then he goes
19 on in the rebuttal report it's now 74 patient years, smaller
20 than the 80, etcetera. He doesn't know how he changed the
21 data. And I take it y'all don't really know the answer to
22 that any more than --

23 MR. HOGUE: Your Honor, I don't know that he
24 explained the difference between the 80 and the 74. That
25 was part of his time analysis.

1 I think that the bigger issue with his analysis of
2 the data is, what he claims it to be, is this glucose
3 abnormality that these patients already had. And when they
4 already had the glucose abnormality at baseline, he didn't
5 exclude any of those patients. So when he says that these
6 patients had glucose abnormalities, I'm just going to run the
7 statistics on those numbers without excluding the patients
8 who already had that problem.

9 THE COURT: Preexisting.

10 MR. HOGUE: That creates the issue.

11 THE COURT: Yes. I understand. Thank you.

12 MR. CHEFFO: I almost hate to ask you if you have
13 any other questions.

14 THE COURT: I'm looking through my notes here.
15 Thank you. I think we've done -- I think that covers it.
16 I want to hear from the plaintiffs on this, if I could.

17 Ms. Bierstein? Do they give you like battle pay for
18 being --

19 MS. BIERSTEIN: I should get battle pay, Your
20 Honor. I really should. You probably heard, since we had to
21 ask for more time, my lunch was very late in arriving. Yes,
22 I'm going to ask for a combat pay.

23 I think with Dr. Jewell, we are starting at the
24 beginning with what I believe is a fundamental misconception
25 about his opinion. We hear from some of defense counsel

1 about all the things that Dr. Jewell didn't look at. He
2 didn't look at JUPITER, and he didn't look at this, and he
3 didn't look at that. And here is my problem: Dr. Jewell,
4 as they keep telling you, is not a medical doctor. He's not
5 offering an opinion about diabetes. He's not offering an
6 opinion --

7 THE COURT: What are his opinions?

8 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well -- excuse me?

9 THE COURT: What is he -- if he's not offering an
10 opinion regarding -- what is he actually offering?

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: So starting on page 3 of Dr.
12 Jewell's report, we have the summary of opinions. This
13 tells us exactly what Dr. Jewell's opinions are because Dr.
14 Jewell's opinions are a data point that is, you know, is
15 relevant for various things. And some of them were used by
16 some of the other experts; some of them are not. But the
17 point is he doesn't give an opinion about whether Lipitor
18 causes diabetes. He gives a statistical opinion about
19 specific studies.

20 Each of his opinions says, It is my opinion that the
21 data in this study showed X. Those are his opinions. So
22 the first opinion is an opinion about the NDA. And I'm
23 going to come back to the NDA because I think the NDA opinion
24 is quite different from all the other opinions and I'm going
25 to want to go through that pretty carefully.

1 When you look at the next opinion, paragraph 7, it's
2 a specific opinion about what the numbers in SPARCL -- that
3 when you do the analysis of SPARCL, this is what the relative
4 risks were. So this is a raw sort of statistical
5 computation. If you do the analysis in SPARCL, here are the
6 relative risks. It's going to be for somebody else to look
7 at what he did with SPARCL and look at it in the context of
8 JUPITER and in the context of TNT and the context of
9 Navarese, all the studies. That's what Dr. Quon did. That's
10 what Dr. Singh did. That's what Dr. Roberts did. That's
11 what Dr. Gale did.

12 That was not Dr. Jewell's task. It was to look at
13 the data and do the statistical calculations. That's why he
14 doesn't look at the other studies because it's not Dr.
15 Jewell's job to tell you what the significance of this study
16 is. His job is to tell you what the numbers are. Somebody
17 else, a Quon, a Singh, a Roberts, a Gail not only will tell
18 us, and does give opinions about the significance of each
19 study, but more important, what they do is they give an
20 opinion about the totality, when you look at all the studies
21 together, what you will see.

22 So, yeah, they are going to plug in Dr. Jewell's
23 analysis of SPARCL or Dr. Jewell's analysis of TNT, but they
24 are going to plug that in into a universe of all of the
25 evidence.

1 Dr. Jewell does not pretend to do that. And you
2 will not find in his summary of his opinions -- it begins on,
3 as I mentioned, on page 3, it tags over just a little bit on
4 to page 5, it's paragraph, 6, 7, 8 and 9 -- well actually,
5 even -- 9 is not one of his opinions. He's offering three
6 opinions in this report: One about the NDA, one about SPARCL
7 and one about what you will see in TNT. And all of his
8 opinions are not -- they are not opinions about causation,
9 they are not opinions about what happens, you know, they
10 are -- these are -- if you run the numbers, this is the
11 association you will see in this particular study. So
12 that's the first thing I want to clear up.

13 THE COURT: So you leave it to the doctors to say,
14 Okay, this association, the significance, or lack of it, that
15 the group, like in SPARCL, had a prior stroke, other risk
16 factors, had 80 milligrams, all of that, that's not his
17 business. He's not -- he's just saying in this group that's
18 the result and it's for someone else to extrapolate the
19 significance of that.

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: Exactly. It's for someone else to
21 evaluate the significance of each study and all the studies
22 together. That's where you will see Dr. Quon, Roberts and
23 Gale doing, This study showed this and this one showed this,
24 and so it is -- that is somebody else's job.

25 And the other thing that they do, Your Honor -- and

1 I think this goes to this last point -- is they look to see
2 Well, you know, how strong is that paper? Is there something
3 wrong with the protocol? I mean, it's up to the causation
4 people to decide what weight to give to each analysis. And
5 that's true for Dr. Jewell's analysis, as well. That is,
6 it's up to them to evaluate, you know, what they think about
7 that; not to evaluate the statistical part of it. Because
8 the statistics is Dr. Jewell's business. But the rest of it,
9 to understand, Well, how do we square SPARCL with, you know,
10 JUPITER? How do you square A with B? That's for the other
11 doctors to do. Dr. Jewell's work is quite limited.

12 THE COURT: So the NDA data, he combines the placebo
13 and the Lipitor group into one, and he combines the people
14 with diabetes preexisting with -- or more than 125 with
15 those --

16 MS. BIERSTEIN: That's not right, Your Honor. I
17 have to say this: I know that's what they keep telling you
18 and it's just not correct. And let me tell you why it's not
19 correct.

20 THE COURT: I mean, I saw the numbers about 40.

21 MS. BIERSTEIN: I understand, but -- numbers are
22 fine unless -- but if you don't know what they mean, it's a
23 little bit of a problem. So let me try to explain what was
24 really going on here.

25 First of all, the thing I said to you earlier, Dr.

1 Jewell -- the 3:1 ratio is not Dr. Jewell's number; it's
2 Pfizer's number.

3 THE COURT: I'm talking right now about specifically
4 of combining the placebo and --

5 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm getting there. Just if Your
6 Honor will be patient, I'm going to get there, okay?

7 So let's start with what Pfizer did. Their
8 protocol called for the investigators to pull out and report
9 lab abnormalities. It was up to the investigators to use
10 their judgment. They had certain lab values that they took.
11 And the investigators were charged with reporting
12 abnormalities that they find -- that they found.

13 Pfizer's investigators identified 40 subjects in the
14 trial. This is Pfizer -- well, it was Park Davis at the
15 time, but it's Pfizer, Pfizer is the successor -- it's Pfizer
16 who identified 40 subjects as having clinically meaningful
17 deviations from baseline, okay? And it was Pfizer that
18 divided them, ultimately 37 in the Lipitor arm, three in the
19 placebo arm.

20 And now because the number of patients was different
21 in the Lipitor arm and placebo arm, you don't just say 37:3,
22 but it was Pfizer that did the computation. That the
23 increased risks of these clinically meaningful deviations
24 from baseline, Pfizer said Lipitor compared to placebo 3:1,
25 3 percent to 1 percent. That was Pfizer's computation.

1 And Dr. Jewell did not redo that computation. He
2 didn't revisit it. This is a place where Dr. Jewell
3 accepted the Pfizer analysis. Somebody, you know, at Pfizer,
4 somebody on the line selected these people. And somebody
5 there did the ratio computation. And Jewell said, Great, I
6 accept that number.

7 And that's important for two reasons: One, because
8 the NDA trials are 10-milligram trials. And so to the extent
9 that the NDA trials are showing something -- and we are going
10 to talk about what they are showing in a minute -- they are
11 showing it at 10 milligrams, and it's unaffected by Dr.
12 Jewell because he's not doing that analysis. He just
13 accepted Pfizer's word for it. The 3:1 is right out of a
14 Pfizer's chart.

15 THE COURT: Explain to me again what 3:1 is. I want
16 to make sure I'm understanding.

17 MS. BIERSTEIN: 3 percent versus 1 percent. What
18 they did is --

19 THE COURT: Milligrams increase?

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: No, we are not there yet. We are
21 just talking about the number of people with clinically
22 meaningful deviations from their baseline.

23 So there were 37 of them on the Lipitor arm, there
24 were three of them on the placebo arm. So we want to know
25 what's the ratio of people on Lipitor? Were there more on

1 Lipitor than there were in the placebo arm?

2 THE COURT: I got you.

3 MS. BIERSTEIN: You can't just say 37:3, that would
4 make you think it was a huge difference for Lipitor because
5 there were many more people on the Lipitor. See, here the
6 placebo is only 270 people.

7 THE COURT: Right.

8 MS. BIERSTEIN: There is a whole bunch more to
9 combine -- atorvastatin is 11:22. So when I want to know
10 what is the ratio of 37:3, 37 atorvastatin, three placebo,
11 what is the ratio among the people with -- this is Pfizer,
12 this isn't Dr. Jewell's table, this is in Pfizer's integrated
13 safety survey study, ISS. Clinical abnormalities, okay? So
14 here it is.

15 The glucose abnormalities we have three in placebo,
16 we have 37 -- and I don't have on this chart, but I know --
17 it's somewhere else -- Pfizer does the calculation that if
18 you adjust for the difference between the 11:22 here and the
19 270 there, what you see is that the ratio 37:3, 1 percent of
20 those people -- you can see that sort of roughly 3 out of
21 270, 3 percent, 37 out of 11 --

22 THE COURT: That 37 includes 25 of them have
23 preexisting diabetes.

24 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm getting there, Your Honor. I
25 really want to do this slowly because there are a lot of

1 separate points and I want to go step by step. This is not
2 Jewell. This is nobody. This is Pfizer.

3 THE COURT: I hear you.

4 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm going to get to the diabetics.
5 I am. I promise you. If you let me go step by step, I will
6 answer your question.

7 So the problem is Pfizer says 3 percent to
8 1 percent.

9 Now I'm going to take a little detour here into Dr.
10 Jewell and we are going to come back to your problem with the
11 diabetics. What is Dr. Jewell doing with the NDA if he's
12 not doing this? And this comes back to your issue about him
13 combining them.

14 So what -- what Pfizer said in the ISS is that when
15 they pulled out the abnormalities, what was the standard?
16 How did they decide who counted as having an abnormality,
17 okay? And the term that they used was clinically meaningful
18 deviations from baseline. But the problem is we don't know
19 what that means. What is a clinically meaningful deviation
20 from baseline?

21 So Dr. Jewell wanted to get a feel for what's the
22 magnitude of a clinically meaningful deviation from baseline?
23 So what he did is since Pfizer tagged all 40 of these people
24 and Jewell assumed that Pfizer used a consistent definition
25 of clinically meaningful deviations from baseline, because

1 they did it while it was still blinded, so he said, Well, if
2 I want to understand how big a deviation you needed to get
3 pulled out as clinically meaningful, I better look at all 40.
4 Because those are the 40 that Pfizer tagged.

5 So since they tagged 40 people, using what we
6 believe was a consistent definition of clinically meaningful
7 deviation from their baseline, then Jewell says, Well, let me
8 figure out from those 40 how big a difference were we talking
9 about. So he looked at all 40 to understand what Pfizer
10 meant by clinically meaningful. That is, how big a
11 difference did you need?

12 So the only purpose of combining the two was to
13 understand Pfizer's criteria for what's a clinically
14 meaningful deviation. We don't know what the exact criteria
15 were, but we got a feel for what the average amount was.

16 So that's what he was doing. Whether or not you
17 accept that that was the right thing to do --

18 THE COURT: Let me ask you this: Did anyone take --
19 if we took out the 25 who had 125s at baseline or above, more
20 than 125 at baseline, and the two out of three who had more
21 than 125 at baseline in the placebo group, did anyone do an
22 analysis of whether there was a statistically significant
23 increase in that 12 versus the 1? I mean, the difference
24 between 25 and 37?

25 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm not aware of that. But I'm

1 going to tell you two things that may give you a different
2 feeling about this.

3 The first thing is, I think as you know, the NDA
4 trials were multiple --

5 THE COURT: Let me understand. You don't think he
6 did that?

7 MS. BIERSTEIN: I don't think Pfizer did it. I
8 don't think anybody did it.

9 THE COURT: I'm just saying, if you are trying to
10 tell me that there is something meaningful that people who
11 already had diabetes got diabetes or that people in the
12 placebo -- on the placebo group are counted in there, I mean,
13 other than saying, Well, that's what Pfizer did -- and I'm
14 sure they weren't using it the way you are using it --

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor --

16 THE COURT: -- is there a scientifically valid basis
17 to analyze this?

18 MS. BIERSTEIN: Yes, there is. Let me tell you
19 what that is. There is two points I want to make on this,
20 and there is a scientifically valid way to do this.

21 So the first issue is this: Among the NDA
22 studies -- there were many different studies -- there were
23 two of the studies that had some very interesting results on
24 precisely this subject. In two of the studies -- this is
25 buried 600 pages in in the ISS, this is Pfizer's analysis --

1 they looked at the subjects who began with low or normal
2 glucose values at baseline. That is people under 100 at
3 baseline. In these two studies by the end of the trial
4 26 percent of them had high glucose.

5 THE COURT: High glucose over 100.

6 MS. BIERSTEIN: Over 100. 26 percent of the
7 people who started with low normal at baseline were over 100
8 at the end of the study. You are going to see that in, I
9 think it's chart 25-A in the ISS, table 25-A, but -- I can't
10 remember the other one -- 31-A. Exhibit 25 -- Exhibit --
11 well, that's not Exhibit 25 or 31.

12 MR. SUGGS: They referred to in the deposition --

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: We may need to supply that. So
14 that's one point.

15 But I think, Your Honor, the other point is much
16 more fundamental. Pfizer keeps telling you -- and they are
17 quite correct on this -- that what the NDA trial showed was
18 not the development of diabetes; what the NDA trial showed
19 was elevation of blood glucose.

20 THE COURT: Yes.

21 MS. BIERSTEIN: Okay? So what does that mean? It
22 means that, say I have a 140 glucose, I'm diabetic. Lipitor
23 can increase that by an average of 30 milligrams per
24 deciliter during the course of the study.

25 THE COURT: But that doesn't tell you it causes --

1 your theory is is that Lipitor causes diabetes.

2 MS. BIERSTEIN: Sure.

3 THE COURT: But I want to -- you know, remember now,
4 you've already got -- in the NDA, were there studies done
5 that concluded that there was no increase in the risk of
6 diabetes?

7 MS. BIERSTEIN: The NDA didn't study the diabetes
8 question, Your Honor. In the NDA the issue was glucose
9 elevation.

10 THE COURT: Let me rephrase the question. Did they
11 conclude that Lipitor had any affect on glucose elevation,
12 the original authors?

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: There were no authors, Your Honor.

14 THE COURT: This is the NDA.

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: There were no authors. They
16 decided that the Lipitor may not have been the explanation
17 for the 3:1, but there was no published study. They
18 submitted the data. They said --

19 THE COURT: Who is "they," by the way?

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: Pfizer. This is not published
21 data.

22 THE COURT: I got you.

23 And then Dr. Jewell comes in and he analyzes these
24 40 people. I'm asking you: For those who did not have
25 preexisting glucose above 125, did he analyze the effect of

1 Lipitor on that pool of people?

2 MS. BIERSTEIN: He did not do that.

3 THE COURT: Okay. And --

4 MS. BIERSTEIN: He did that in terms of he
5 analyzed -- no, he did not separate out those people. But
6 Your Honor --

7 THE COURT: Did Dr. Wei separate them out?

8 MS. BIERSTEIN: Not that I know of. No, Your
9 Honor. Nobody has done that.

10 Because, Your Honor -- the reason nobody has done
11 that is I think everybody understands that the putative
12 mechanism here, how is Lipitor causing diabetes? It's
13 elevating blood glucose. And this is what Dr. Gale is
14 telling you in his report, it's what the studies are showing
15 you, it's elevating glucose.

16 THE COURT: Why would you put placebo into that
17 pool?

18 MS. BIERSTEIN: Okay. Because Dr. Jewell wasn't
19 deciding the placebo issue at that point. He was trying to
20 understand by how much. But what he was really trying to
21 understand was what criteria did Pfizer use when they said
22 clinically meaningful elevation?

23 THE COURT: I'm trying to get --

24 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think we are mixing apples and
25 oranges.

1 THE COURT: It just seems to me unimpressive that
2 you are trying to determine the impact of Lipitor on a group
3 of -- a pool of people and you include people that did not
4 get Lipitor.

5 MS. BIERSTEIN: Okay. But that's not what Dr.
6 Jewell was trying to do in that particular computation. In
7 that particular computation he wasn't trying to understand
8 the effect of Lipitor; he was trying to understand what
9 criteria did Pfizer use? So you've got to ask what question
10 was he asking before, you know, if he got the wrong answer.

11 THE COURT: What is his opinion arising out of the
12 NDA? What is his opinion?

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, this, I think, Your Honor, is
14 where I'm going to pull up his report again. The part about
15 the 3:1 was not Dr. Jewell's opinion; that was Pfizer's
16 opinion. Dr. Jewell's opinion was that the average
17 elevation among people identified by Pfizer as having
18 clinically meaningful deviations was 30 milligrams per
19 deciliter. And maybe we don't care about that.

20 THE COURT: You say that on an average these 40
21 individuals, almost all of them statin, experienced a very
22 significant increase in blood glucose levels following
23 initiation of treatment; is that accurate?

24 MS. BIERSTEIN: Say that again?

25 THE COURT: On average, of these 40 people,

1 including the placebo group, almost all of them on Lipitor
2 experienced a very significant increase in blood glucose
3 levels following initiation of treatment. Is that --

4 MS. BIERSTEIN: Yes, Your Honor, that's accurate.

5 THE COURT: I'm reading from his report.

6 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm agreeing with you.

7 THE COURT: And in that group he's including the
8 placebo.

9 MS. BIERSTEIN: Yes, Your Honor. But the point is
10 at what ratio? There were people in placebo who had
11 clinically meaningful elevation, but what was the ratio?
12 Three times as many in the Lipitor group. We are always
13 going to see it in the --

14 THE COURT: The 40 included -- I mean, I thought we
15 were trying to prove that -- I mean, your theory is that
16 Lipitor causes diabetes. And we have the huge majority of
17 the people being studied already had diabetes.

18 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor, the point of this
19 study, from our perspective -- now remember, again, our
20 experts, Dr. Quon and Dr. Singh, Dr. Roberts, Dr. Gale,
21 looked at all of the studies; they didn't just look on this.

22 THE COURT: But they relied on Dr. Jewell. And if
23 his methodology is flawed, then their opinions are flawed.

24 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor, they didn't rely on Dr.
25 Jewell for their use of the NDA because it was Pfizer that

1 determined that three times as many people taking Lipitor had
2 clinically meaningful deviations from baseline as people
3 taking placebo. That is not Dr. Jewell; that is Pfizer.
4 So when Dr. Quon says that the NDA confirms this because
5 three times as many people had elevated glucose on Lipitor as
6 on placebo, he's not getting that from Dr. Jewell; he's
7 getting that from Pfizer.

8 And if -- and the way you get -- but Your Honor, the
9 way you get the ratio, you've got to compare those on Lipitor
10 to those on placebo. That's how you know the effect of
11 Lipitor. Some number of people are going to have elevated
12 glucose without Lipitor.

13 How do we know how bad the Lipitor is? We do a
14 ratio. How many on Lipitor versus how many on placebo?
15 Who did the ratio? Pfizer; not us. So of course they
16 counted the placebo people because they had to do the
17 comparison. But Jewell did not do the 3:1; they did.
18 Jewell didn't conclude that three times as many people on
19 Lipitor had elevated glucose; they did.

20 But I want to come back to this business about
21 diabetics, because if the mechanism here is that we increase
22 blood glucose, even a diabetic can get their blood glucose
23 elevated. The problem with Lipitor is that it seems to have
24 this effect on the glucose-regulating mechanism. So the
25 issue is it elevates glucose. In the NDA we saw that result

1 most strongly in people who already had diabetes. But as I
2 said, in some of the studies, we saw it in people who didn't
3 have diabetes. We saw it in 26 percent of the people who
4 were low or normal ended up with high glucose. So the
5 question of what does the NDA mean is what the NDA tells Dr.
6 Quon, Dr. Singh, Dr. Roberts and Dr. Gale. What the NDA says
7 is Lipitor at 10 milligrams seems to be elevating glucose in
8 a clinically significant way. It's doing it across the
9 board. That is, it's doing it -- we notice it most strongly
10 in people who are already diabetic, but we notice it as well
11 in people who are not diabetic.

12 THE COURT: What about people who are not diabetic?
13 Does it tell us anything about people -- because I'm trying
14 to deal with this group of people who are in my MDL --

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, but Your Honor --

16 THE COURT: -- and don't have preexisting --

17 MS. BIERSTEIN: Not every data point goes to the
18 ultimate question. So we do need to ask ourselves the
19 ultimate question in this case: Did Lipitor cause diabetes
20 in a woman who didn't already have it? But the scientists
21 build their case brick by brick.

22 So when a doctor is -- you know, you asked the
23 question about 10 versus 80 milligrams. Let's say we have
24 lots of studies that show that Lipitor causes diabetes at 80.
25 And now we want to ask our question, where does the effect

1 begin? Scientists think it's interesting and significant
2 that it elevates glucose even beginning at 10. That is,
3 this noticeable effect of raising glucose by an average of
4 30 milligrams per deciliter, you see it even at the 10 level.
5 Even if the study doesn't run long enough to test diabetes --

6 THE COURT: So long as you include preexisting
7 diabetics.

8 MS. BIERSTEIN: No. The 3:1 is -- as long as you
9 include -- well, as long as --

10 THE COURT: As long as you include the existing 25
11 of the 37.

12 MS. BIERSTEIN: It's elevating glucose, yes. In
13 people in whom it elevates glucose, it elevates glucose a
14 lot, and a bunch of those are diabetic.

15 But as we said, Your Honor, 26 percent of the
16 subjects in two of the studies with low or normal at
17 baseline, under 100, they are not only not diabetic, they are
18 not even prediabetic.

19 THE COURT: You are moving the goal line here. I'm
20 just trying -- you have people who aren't yet over 125.

21 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm talking about --

22 THE COURT: That's 12 people in the Lipitor group
23 who have new onset and one in the placebo group.

24 MS. BIERSTEIN: Right.

25 THE COURT: But when he's analyzing -- he's

1 analyzing 40 people, not 13. And you are saying -- and it
2 may inform us -- I'm just amazed that no one has done the
3 analysis on how about is there -- is there a statistically
4 significant increase? Probably because it's just too small.
5 So he has to -- isn't there a question to Dr. Jewell, Why did
6 you do this? And he said, I had to to get statistical
7 significance? Isn't that in a deposition?

8 MS. BIERSTEIN: I -- again, we could ask Dr. Jewell
9 if we had him here. And I think he might be a better --

10 THE COURT: I'm going to --

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: But Your Honor -- but I want to
12 make the point, the NDA analysis is not -- I mean, the issue
13 with Dr. Jewell and the NDA is simply a question of him
14 measuring the magnitude because this 3:1 business and this
15 26 percent of the subjects with low/normal has nothing to do
16 with Dr. Jewell. That's not his analysis.

17 So even if you say, I don't like what Dr. Jewell did
18 with the NDA because I don't like him computing the 30 on all
19 40 people, you still have the 3:1 ratio.

20 And you still have to ask a clinician, a scientist,
21 someone like Dr. Quon, Dr. Singh, does it matter that it was
22 showing that in people who might have already been diabetic?
23 And that's -- you've got to ask them, does it matter?

24 THE COURT: Did that 3:1 have statistical
25 significance? I thought it -- I thought that was the one

1 that had a confidence interval from .9 to something.

2 MS. BIERSTEIN: It was statistically significant.
3 My understanding is that Pfizer reported it as statistically
4 significant.

5 MR. MARCUM: Pfizer did not.

6 THE COURT: I'm again referring to Dr. Jewell's
7 report and it says the 3.0 with a 95 percent confidence
8 interval of .9 to 9.6. So it wouldn't --

9 MR. SUGGS: Your Honor, I'm not sure where you are
10 reading from --

11 THE COURT: I'm reading from Dr. Jewell's report.
12 Page 9, paragraph 17.

13 MR. SUGGS: Do you happen to have it there?

14 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think it was a mistake --

15 MR. CHEFFO: Just to highlight -- I mean, just
16 to -- Dr. Wade did address this in paragraph 140 of the
17 report. I can talk more about it, but I think you asked if
18 there was an analysis, and I think he looked specifically at
19 the issue that you raised.

20 THE COURT: Will you make a note to do that?
21 Because I want to let Ms. Bierstein have her --

22 MR. CHEFFO: Absolutely, Your Honor.

23 MS. BIERSTEIN: He says based on this data was
24 three with a 95 percent confidence interval.

25 THE COURT: Did I misread the report?

1 MR. SUGGS: Yes, Your Honor, you did. At the top
2 of page --

3 THE COURT: I was reading it verbatim. I was
4 wondering how I misread it.

5 MR. SUGGS: Page 9 at the very top: "Based on this
6 data, the estimated risk for an abnormal glucose measurement
7 associated with atorvastatin was 3.0" --

8 THE COURT: Which is the number Ms. Bierstein has
9 been giving me.

10 MR. SUGGS: And he goes on to say: "With a
11 95 percent confidence interval of .9 to 9.6 and a
12 statistically significant two-sided mid P exact P-value of
13 .04."

14 So it is statistically significant, Your Honor. If
15 you keep on reading the rest of the sentence --

16 THE COURT: I mean, every time -- the goal line just
17 keeps getting moved. That's the problem here is -- and you
18 know, Dr. Jewell is sufficiently thastle with all of this,
19 that he can do all these manipulations, and when you say, We
20 have been looking at confidence intervals and statistical
21 significance, and he goes to another test because that one
22 doesn't suit him. And it sounds terrible 3:1, but you
23 realize, you know --

24 MR. SUGGS: Your Honor, he says it's statistically
25 significant.

1 MS. BIERSTEIN: I don't understand where the moving
2 goalpost is, Your Honor. He's using a 95 percent confidence
3 interval, and the interval goes from .9 to 9.6.

4 MR. SUGGS: And, Your Honor, that number that you
5 were talking about there, that is when he was doing a
6 comparison between this 1 percent and the 3 percent given
7 these numbers. If you combined them together -- his whole
8 reason for combining those 40 was not to see if that was a
9 statistically significant difference between those two. His
10 only purpose in combining the 27 and the -- I'm sorry -- the
11 37 and the -- yeah, the 37 and the 3 was to define this.

12 When you see that word clinical laboratory
13 abnormalities, what does that mean, Your Honor? There is
14 nothing on this table that says what they mean by
15 clinically -- clinical abnormalities.

16 So he took those that they identified and he looked
17 at the data that Pfizer produced and said what was the change
18 in the glucose? And on average for those folks, it was --

19 THE COURT: Those 40.

20 MR. SUGGS: Those 40, the placebo and the
21 atorvastatin, it was 30 milligrams per deciliter, so --

22 MS. BIERSTEIN: That told us what Pfizer's criteria
23 was. They picked the 40.

24 THE COURT: I understand what your position is.

25 MS. BIERSTEIN: But Your Honor, I think it's

1 important to see that the 3:1 here, the percentages --

2 THE COURT: I see it.

3 MS. BIERSTEIN: But that's not -- that's not Dr.
4 Jewell. And I think that's important to note. It's not
5 Dr. Jewell who is coming up with the 3:1. And I think on
6 this issue of the people who already had diabetes, that
7 doesn't mean that Lipitor isn't raising glucose.

8 And if Lipitor is raising glucose in diabetics and
9 nondiabetics, then -- and this is something Dr. Gale
10 testifies to -- it's taking diabetics and making them worse.
11 But we are not suing over those people because they already
12 had diabetes. It's taking people who don't have prediabetes
13 and giving them prediabetes, and it's taking people with
14 prediabetes and giving them diabetes. Because what it's
15 doing is, in some subset of people who are sensitive to it,
16 it is elevating glucose by a large amount. And in the
17 people in whom Pfizer picked out, that large amount average
18 is 30. So if it's --

19 THE COURT: So what does he do in the rebuttal
20 report on the NDA data?

21 MS. BIERSTEIN: Let me grab the rebuttal report
22 which I have here in hard copy. I don't have the rebuttal.
23 I don't have it with me.

24 THE COURT: Yes, sir, Mr. Suggs?

25 MR. SUGGS: What Dr. Jewell did in his rebuttal

1 report was in response to criticisms made by Dr. Wade. And
2 basically he said that he should have done a Cox proportional
3 hazard model, which is what he did. And when he did that,
4 he found out that the risk is even higher than it was before.
5 And now they have told us that they are not even going to
6 call Dr. Wade to testify.

7 THE COURT: I'm only concerned about, right this
8 moment, about Dr. Jewell.

9 MS. BIERSTEIN: So did you have a specific
10 question? I did find the rebuttal report.

11 THE COURT: I'm confused. I'm sitting here trying
12 to get -- and I know I'm into the weeds now. I'm looking at
13 Dr. Jewell's report and he's explaining that -- he has to
14 drop a footnote about the use of this P-value and he admits
15 it is not statistically significant. But then he has, well,
16 you know, maybe the odds ratio is -- this is really --

17 MS. BIERSTEIN: Which page?

18 THE COURT: He's doing a lot of back flips here.

19 MS. BIERSTEIN: Which page are you on?

20 THE COURT: Page 9 of his report. I was looking at
21 footnote 15. "Although the lower bound for the 95 percent
22 confidence interval for the relative risk is below 1, this is
23 not the case for the odds ratio."

24 I mean, you know, it's just -- he's -- I mean, he's
25 just -- if the standard we have been using for everything

1 else doesn't work, he'll go to another standard. And he
2 admits -- he says: "This indicates imprecisely that
3 atorvastatin subjects were estimated to be 3 times."

4 I mean, it's just -- you know, he's got a conclusion
5 and he's going to get there one way or the other. I mean,
6 that's the way I read this.

7 MR. SUGGS: Your Honor, he did three different
8 analyses -- three different P-values there because he knew if
9 he picked one he was going to get criticism from that side
10 over there, Well, you should have picked this one. He did
11 all three of them.

12 THE COURT: Y'all's explanation is it's Pfizer's
13 fault or Dr. Wade's fault. But when he doesn't like the
14 result, he will throw out the panel and he'll do whatever.
15 He didn't rely on any of them --

16 MR. SUGGS: He's showing all of his work.

17 MS. BIERSTEIN: In fairness, he's disclosing this.
18 He puts in a footnote, he's not picking one, he's giving you
19 all the data so that you, or more importantly, our other
20 experts can assess the significance.

21 This would be different than if he picked one and
22 didn't tell you that he ran the other ones and they came out
23 differently. He's telling you, you get this if you do
24 relative risk; you get this if you do odds ratio and you get
25 this if you do absolute risk difference.

1 Your Honor, if you look in the reference manual on
2 scientific evidence, if you look at the epidemiology
3 textbook, they will all tell you that there are three -- at
4 least three different ways to look at these comparisons.
5 Sometimes you use relative risk; sometimes you use odds
6 ratio; some of the calculations are hazard ratio; sometimes
7 you use absolute difference.

8 If you look at the various papers that are reported
9 across the board, they use different ones. Sometimes they
10 are using odds ratio; sometimes they are using hazard ratio.
11 I've got to tell you my eyeballs spin and I don't know how
12 Dr. Waters picked whether to use odds ratio or hazard ratio
13 or relative risk. I don't know how any of them pick which to
14 use. Even when I look in the textbook, it doesn't tell me
15 which one to use. When I look in the reference manual on
16 scientific evidence -- which I mention because it's a
17 resource that is very accessible to lawyers and judges --
18 they tell you here are the three. They don't tell you which
19 one to use.

20 I'm having trouble with the idea that because Dr.
21 Jewell didn't pick one, because he did all of them and he
22 gave you the numbers that he got for all of them, that that's
23 somehow a little shaky because I don't know of anything that
24 tells you which one to pick, so he didn't. If he had picked
25 one, I think Mr. Suggs is right, we would hear, Well, if you

1 looked at hazard ratio, you would get a different result.

2 THE COURT: I think we've kind of talked the NDA to
3 death. What else have you got? What else do you want to
4 share with me on Dr. Jewell?

5 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think also I feel like this
6 morning we talked the ASCOT study to death.

7 THE COURT: I think we did a good job on ASCOT.

8 MS. BIERSTEIN: We talked ASCOT to death.

9 THE COURT: Before and after.

10 MS. BIERSTEIN: So I don't have anything on SPARCL
11 unless Your Honor has specific --

12 THE COURT: No. I thought --

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: -- questions. I think we are
14 pretty clear on that, unless Mr. Suggs has anything to add on
15 SPARCL.

16 I want to come back to your first question about,
17 well, you know, if you have an issue with Dr. Jewell, what
18 does that do to the rest of my experts? And I told you I
19 didn't think it did very much. Mr. Cheffo suggests I've
20 back peddled from that and I haven't at all. But we did
21 start to talk about Dr. Jewell more because Your Honor
22 focused on it.

23 But if you look at the expert reports, despite the
24 pretty graphic with everybody pointing at Jewell, you won't
25 actually see that much of it in their reports. You will see

1 it with SPARCL. As I said, the NDA, the 3:1, I know Dr.
2 Quon attributes that to Dr. Jewell, but the point is, it's
3 Pfizer; it's not Dr. Jewell. And nobody used the ASCOT
4 analysis.

5 So I think that on the issue of what effect does Dr.
6 Jewell have? There is some important insights that we get
7 from Dr. Jewell about the magnitude and about the scope and
8 some of the -- you know, I don't want to minimize his role,
9 but in terms of our four causation experts, they are looking
10 at a wealth of scientific information, and Dr. Jewell is a
11 tiny piece of it.

12 THE COURT: So it won't be of any great consequence
13 if I keep some of his opinions out.

14 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think if you keep some of his
15 opinions out, it would not be any reason for you to knock out
16 any of the four causation experts.

17 Now, Your Honor, there are some other things -- and
18 I don't think this is the time to do it -- that I wanted to
19 say on the whole 10-milligram/80-milligram issue that don't
20 relate specifically to Dr. Jewell. And I'm thinking maybe
21 there is going to be another point in our back and forth.

22 THE COURT: I'll give you a chance to talk on that.
23 I've got to say that that is an area which I don't really
24 have an answer in my own mind right this moment. I'm trying
25 to sort it out and what underlying evidence there is to

1 support it. I mean, is there a -- is there sufficient data
2 to say that it doesn't matter or that it is statistically
3 significant at all levels? I mean, those are the kind of
4 questions I have in my mind. And I tell you the stuff is so
5 voluminous, it's hard to sort through what you actually have.
6 It's just in my own mind the SPARCL study is probably the
7 strongest data I see in support of plaintiffs' position, and
8 it's 80 milligrams. I mean, that's just -- you know,
9 whether that tells us anything is another issue. But --

10 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor, I think some of that is
11 putting together questions that maybe should be separate.
12 We have a question of is there causation? And we understand
13 that in the question of is there causation do statins cause
14 diabetes? Does Lipitor cause diabetes? That the randomized
15 clinical trials are the best evidence. But we know -- I'm
16 not at all being dismissive of the observational studies. I
17 think they are very important. I just don't think they
18 would necessarily stand alone.

19 When we ask ourselves --

20 THE COURT: Here is my point: The answer might
21 be -- does Lipitor elevate, cause new onset diabetes in
22 women? The answer might be yes if the dosage is X amount.
23 That might be the answer. And it might be no if it's below,
24 or unproven if it's below that amount. And then I've got to
25 sort out if that's where the data is. What does that mean

1 for the case where the plaintiff doesn't have the evidence to
2 prove? I just don't think just because it's 80 I should just
3 assume dosage is irrelevant.

4 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm not asking you to assume that
5 based on that. And this is why I say I have more to say
6 about it. I was going to marshal all of the evidence for
7 10-milligram, but I thought maybe in the context of Dr.
8 Jewell it's not the place to do it because it's not really
9 about Dr. Jewell. There is a lot of evidence below 80, but
10 I think it is very possible, Your Honor, that the answer to
11 the question, you know, may be a sort of depends on the
12 woman; depends on the circumstance. Could this dose --

13 THE COURT: Maybe that's -- maybe that's the answer.

14 MS. BIERSTEIN: But I think, you know, again, TNT,
15 IDEAL, the NDA, there are a number of trials that are
16 below -- that are below 80 milligrams.

17 THE COURT: Well, TNT and IDEAL show a slight
18 increase but not statistically significant.

19 MS. BIERSTEIN: Here is what is interesting about
20 TNT: TNT is not showing a difference. TNT is comparing 10
21 to 80. And it's showing such a small difference that what
22 it would tell you is that whatever effect Lipitor at 80 has,
23 it's not much different from Lipitor at 10.

24 And that's what was so interesting -- and I do have
25 to bring this back up about Dr. Waters' e-mail to

1 Mr. DeMicco -- and I really did not give Your Honor some
2 crucial pieces of information about this when Dr. Waters
3 wrote and said he thought there was -- that the study showed
4 no difference between 10 and 80. Mr. DeMicco, who was at
5 that time the medical director -- I guess it's Dr. DeMicco --
6 Dr. DeMicco was the medical director at Pfizer and he wrote
7 back and said, I agree. So the problem is that the doctors,
8 the scientists, are agreeing among themselves that one of the
9 things --

10 THE COURT: Did you take their depositions?

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: Yeah, I think so.

12 MR. MARCUM: Dr. DeMicco; not Dr. Waters.

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: One of the things that TNT is
14 showing us is that there is not a difference between 10 and
15 80. The lack of statistical significance there is the plus,
16 not the minus. Because although it wasn't statistically
17 significant in whether it was causing it, it was -- what was
18 interesting -- the point is it wasn't comparing to placebo;
19 it was comparing 10 to 80. So if you don't get a
20 difference, what does that mean? It means the effect of 10
21 and the effect of 80 are too similar to tell the difference.

22 Now, I think that's a pretty important piece of
23 evidence. And if you add that to this NDA trial, not
24 this -- these numbers, the 26 percent of the people in two
25 studies, one was a 10-milligram trial and the other was a

1 trial that began at 10 and then increased to 20 for people
2 who didn't get an effect at 10. 26 percent of the people
3 with low or normal glucose end up with elevated glucose at
4 the end.

5 So when you asked me what's the evidence that this
6 is happening below 80? I'm saying look at TNT. Look at
7 these NDA trials. Not only the total summary, but in
8 particular these two important ones because they are not
9 about people with diabetes; they are about people who don't
10 have diabetes or prediabetes and we are seeing the effect.
11 We are seeing it even at the 10-milligram dose. And I
12 think -- and Pfizer's medical director is agreeing that he's
13 seeing the effect at a 10-milligram dose.

14 So I think those are important facts for Your Honor
15 to consider in deciding whether there is enough here for us
16 to go ahead on an opinion that's not qualified at 80.
17 Because we are -- and then if you add what I referenced this
18 morning, that we see it in less potent statins, so a less
19 potent statin is not exactly the same as Lipitor at a lower
20 dose. But if you are trying to understand, how does this
21 effect work? Does it matter how big a hit of the statin you
22 are getting? Well, to some extent it's going to matter.

23 The fact that you are going to see it in a lower
24 dose statin confirms what we see in the NDA and what we see
25 in the particular -- these two particular studies in the NDA,

1 the 26 percent, and confirms what we see in TNT.

2 So I think --

3 THE COURT: Thank you, ma'am. Let me -- anything
4 further, Mr. Cheffo?

5 MR. CHEFFO: Just very brief. I can't comment on
6 all these.

7 I mean, Your Honor, I think the question was, if
8 there -- this comes down to the core issue if there is an
9 absence of evidence, I wrote down or it's unproven, that
10 doesn't pass *Daubert*.

11 THE COURT: Correct.

12 MR. CHEFFO: The other thing is I would just say
13 this: We've heard, like, what amounts to be kind of just
14 trust me testimony about e-mails and things. That's not
15 going to get past *Daubert*. There is a lot of data in this
16 case, and it's not going to be talking about what people said
17 or Pfizer didn't say or did say because that's not true.

18 Second -- third, I would just refer Your Honor to, I
19 think it was a statement that Dr. Wade didn't cover it.
20 Paragraph 140 of his report specifically looked, I think, at
21 the issue that Your Honor asked about. This idea that, you
22 know -- which I find interesting -- that, you know, Well, you
23 don't have to rely on Dr. Jewell because Pfizer keeps saying
24 we admit it, we admit it, we admit it. Of course we don't.

25 Putting that aside, Dr. Jewell is the only one who

1 deals with this data and analyzes it and then gives it, I
2 think as Your Honor knows.

3 And perhaps even more importantly, let's talk about
4 something that -- again, another kind of Hemingway Ground Hog
5 Day, let's maybe -- apparently the plaintiffs, if you say it
6 enough it will become true -- but here is the problem: This
7 data was looked at by a guy named Dr. Black, right? Dr.
8 Black at the time was a medical monitor for Pfizer -- for
9 Park Davis. He looked at it and found that there was no
10 issues with respect to the data and glucose metabolism.

11 I think I put this up on a slide earlier with Dr.
12 Singh. It's not like no one looked at this. The FDA
13 specifically -- because I think you asked -- found in looking
14 at all the data not just a piece, there is little evidence
15 for an effect on Lipitor on glucose metabolism.

16 You've probably seen these things, the tractor
17 trailer fills with information on all of the data that they
18 had before them. That was the FDA's conclusion back in
19 1996. You've heard kind of this whole explanation about why
20 he combined the 37 and 4 and --

21 THE COURT: I still can't figure it out.

22 MR. CHEFFO: I can't really, either. But I tell
23 you what, what I think they keep pointing at is they say,
24 Well, it was clinically meaningful. They need to figure that
25 out. I have no idea why that would do it.

1 Let me cut to the chase here, because if you see
2 deposition transcripts, it's the same thing again over and
3 over, until they finally get to Dr. Black, who was the
4 medical monitor. And Dr. Black tells us under oath -- no
5 longer a Pfizer employee, he's off to something else, he's
6 the guy who knows this data -- and he says, you know what?
7 In order to get on this chart you just had to be over 125 and
8 over baseline. That was it. That's it.

9 So all of these kind of --

10 THE COURT: So you had people already diabetic,
11 already over 125?

12 MR. CHEFFO: Exactly.

13 THE COURT: It's just interesting to me no one has
14 analyzed -- and it may be just the data percentage is just
15 too small -- it's the 12 people get elevated who did not have
16 previous glucoses above 125 took Lipitor and got glucoses
17 above 125 in the Lipitor group, and one of the three got it
18 in the placebo group. That's what we know, right?

19 MR. CHEFFO: That's right.

20 THE COURT: Those are the people who are supposed to
21 be plaintiffs in this case.

22 MR. CHEFFO: If this was a causal connection, sure,
23 right? But we all know that is not what this is looking at.

24 THE COURT: Because then we know that -- anyway,
25 it's just to me an odd way to come at it. And every time the

1 inclusion of certain data is suspect, I'm being told it's
2 Pfizer's fault. It's Pfizer's fault because -- but the one
3 commonality I see regarding different definitions and
4 different approaches and different methodologies, the one
5 common thing is it produces an opinion supporting the
6 plaintiffs' view, that's the one common feature of all these,
7 it would seem to me, questionable methodologies.

8 MR. CHEFFO: On that we can agree, Your Honor.
9 And I guess my final point is really this, is, you know --
10 and I'm certainly not going to reiterate it, but I just --
11 I'm still not really clear -- we've had a few hours now, and
12 counsel keeps saying, We have four causation experts. I
13 will just say it once and the last time, but I know that they
14 can say they are causation experts. We agree on Singh to the
15 extent he wants to deal with it. But I think you've asked
16 the questions, you've kind of highlighted the fact that
17 someone's opinion is that there is an increased risk is
18 simply not a causation.

19 THE COURT: That's not enough.

20 MR. CHEFFO: So in our view, at best they have one
21 person, Dr. Singh, who says, you know, looking at the
22 80-milligram SPARCL data, relying heavily on Dr. Jewell for
23 FDA and any kind of gender efficacy -- I'm sorry, gender
24 safety analysis -- it's Dr. Jewell.

25 THE COURT: If he doesn't have Dr. Jewell to rely

1 on, other than SPARCL, assuming he just has the SPARCL
2 opinion from Dr. Jewell, what effect does it have on Dr.
3 Singh?

4 MR. CHEFFO: Well, Your Honor, I think -- so Dr.
5 Singh, we had those buckets, right? Dr. Singh relies on
6 SPARCL, you know, and he relies on that, I think himself in
7 that information. He relies on the FDA data but only as it
8 comes through Dr. Jewell. He relies on observational
9 studies. And his own meta-analysis, the 1.09 small risk.
10 And he does do the Bradford Hill.

11 I think in fairness, in purposes of Dr. Jewell, you
12 couldn't have Dr. Singh relying on anything on this NDA
13 analysis. He would then basically be in a situation of
14 saying, I've looked at SPARCL, one study, I didn't look at
15 ASCOT, and, you know, what conclusions can you draw from
16 that? At best, as we said -- which we don't agree with -- at
17 best, all those studies talk about are 80 milligrams.

18 THE COURT: That's cross-examination. That -- to
19 me that's cross-examination.

20 MR. CHEFFO: Understood. But the dose issue I
21 think is something that is not cross-examination.

22 THE COURT: Okay.

23 MR. CHEFFO: Thank you, Your Honor.

24 THE COURT: Thank you. Let's take a break here.
25 I'm going to kill Ms. Diaz if I don't give her a break here.

1 And let's come back in 15 minutes.

2 (Thereupon, there was a brief recess.)

3 THE COURT: Okay. Let's go to Dr. Quon, if we
4 could.

5 Yes, sir? Is that okay?

6 MR. CHEFFO: It is. I was going to do Roberts.
7 It's really quick.

8 THE COURT: If you are ready to do Roberts, we can
9 do Roberts. If you've got the computer set up and
10 everything, let's do it.

11 MR. CHEFFO: Thank you, Your Honor. Because I
12 really do think, at least from my end, this will be short.

13 I have two slides. This is Dr. Roberts' opinions.
14 And I think plaintiffs probably -- you know, we do challenge
15 all of them; not necessarily all of this motion here. It's
16 her second opinion, I guess that we are focusing on,
17 increases the risk of diabetes in women. And --

18 THE COURT: She relies on what for that?

19 MR. CHEFFO: She relies on Dr. Jewell's analysis.

20 And I guess this comes back to this point of this
21 increased risk, right? So it's, in our view, not even a
22 causation opinion. And then I guess the only part --

23 THE COURT: Well, it increases the risk. Does she
24 say -- does she reach the opinion that it is a proximate
25 cause or a cause --

1 MR. CHEFFO: No.

2 THE COURT: -- of -- well, that's a problem.

3 MR. CHEFFO: I agree. And in fact, there is not a
4 new onset here, Your Honor. When you look at her deposition,
5 which is actually my second slide.

6 So, you know, the first box was created about of --
7 we have been here for a number of hours, so I'm not going to
8 address those issues -- but the point is she's not a person
9 who has experience with diabetes and dose and knowledge of
10 the ADA criteria. It's not just an absence. She kind of
11 admitted that.

12 And oddly, she takes a number of very, very
13 medically and scientifically contrary views. I don't think
14 anybody on either side of the V, other than Dr. Roberts,
15 would tell Your Honor or a jury that observational studies
16 are better evidence than clinical trials.

17 In fact, I think --

18 THE COURT: She's a true believer.

19 MR. CHEFFO: She is a true believer. That I will
20 give it to her.

21 This is the point -- I will sit down after I read
22 her testimony -- she was asked, you know:

23 "Question. Is Lipitor the cause of diabetes?

24 Answer. I'm not sure what you mean by that.

25 Question. So you don't know whether Lipitor causes

1 diabetes?

2 Answer. I think Lipitor increases the risk of
3 developing diabetes.

4 Question. But you've said there is a difference in
5 increasing the risk and being a cause, right? The two are
6 not synonymous."

7 THE COURT: They are not synonymous.

8 MR. CHEFFO: That's exactly the point.

9 THE COURT: I mean, increasing the risk increases
10 the chance. The chance.

11 MR. CHEFFO: Exactly.

12 THE COURT: Increased chance is not proximate cause.
13 It is not a reasonable degree of medical certainty, etcetera.
14 It is just not. More likely than not. She's got to do
15 better than that.

16 MR. CHEFFO: If she comes in looking like that,
17 wearing her stethoscope -- we hope she won't because --

18 THE COURT: I won't be disappointed. I would let
19 her do it.

20 MR. CHEFFO: The point really, all seriously, Your
21 Honor -- I think you made this point earlier -- this is not a
22 causation issue; this is a, Trust me, there is an increased
23 risk. And it is not something that passes *Daubert* and should
24 pass *Daubert* in any regard.

25 THE COURT: She is not a statistician, doesn't

1 pretend to be. Relies on Dr. Jewell's --

2 MR. CHEFFO: That's my understanding, Your Honor.

3 THE COURT: So what happens if Dr. Jewell is only
4 able to talk about SPARCL?

5 MR. CHEFFO: Well, I think frankly, I would say no
6 matter who she relies on or what she is relying on, at least
7 as to Dr. Roberts -- and I've tried to be relatively
8 narrow -- but she's basically telling us she doesn't even --

9 THE COURT: She doesn't get there even with all this
10 testimony.

11 MR. CHEFFO: That's right.

12 So you can leave it all in or all out. But this is
13 not a doctor who is going -- who should get up -- I mean, she
14 can't even tell us in a deposition what diabetes -- what
15 causation means. And then says, I'm only offering an
16 opinion on the increased risk.

17 And again, then after having a lot of time and
18 effort, the plaintiffs say, not that Dr. Roberts is going to
19 come in and offer a causation opinion -- this is what they
20 tell us in their brief at page 15 -- that it's an increased
21 risk. It's just not a causation opinion. And that's what
22 *Daubert* is for. And she shouldn't be able to get up and say
23 it increases the risk. A lot of things increase the risk.
24 That's why juries would be confused. That's why we have
25 *Daubert*.

1 THE COURT: Okay. Ms. Bierstein, go at it.

2 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm going to go at it, Your Honor.
3 I'm not sure where to start.

4 I'm going to start with increases the risk and
5 proximate cause, Your Honor. Proximate cause is a
6 case-specific analysis. The point of a general causation
7 analysis is do we have a reason for a case-specific doctor to
8 rule in diabetes as a potential cause in order for them to
9 then go through their differential diagnosis to figure out if
10 they can rule out the other things?

11 Dr. Roberts, none of these experts, could ever give
12 you proximate cause because proximate cause is case specific.
13 When Dr. Roberts tells you that it increases the risk, she's
14 telling you that it is among the factors that a doctor doing
15 a differential diagnosis should be ruling in and that it's
16 one of the things that can be a substantial contributing
17 factor --

18 THE COURT: But can be is not -- can be, may
19 increase the risk, if it -- if she has a 1 percent chance
20 before and a 3 percent chance afterwards, that increases the
21 risk, but it doesn't tell us very much more than it increases
22 the risk.

23 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, Your Honor, that's where -- I
24 mean, there is an issue about the magnitude, and we'll get to
25 that.

1 But I think the point is she's not saying it -- that
2 it -- maybe it increases the risk; she's saying it does
3 increase the risk. And that means that it is one of the
4 things that can be a substantial factor.

5 Now, you still need a case-specific expert to tell
6 you whether in any particular case having ruled in Lipitor on
7 the basis of an opinion like that you can now rule out the
8 other factors as being sufficient alone in combination to
9 have done it without the Lipitor. That is a case -- that
10 has to be to a reasonable degree of medical certainty.

11 But her reasonable degree of medical certainty is
12 simply that Lipitor, when she says increases the risk, what
13 she means is if you -- in the people who don't take Lipitor
14 from an epidemiological point of view, you are going to see X
15 cases of diabetes. And in the people who do take it, you
16 are going to see some larger number.

17 THE COURT: X plus something.

18 MS. BIERSTEIN: And then you are going to make the
19 inference, which I'm going to show you she makes, that in
20 fact that distinction is causal, the reason you saw more is
21 causal.

22 And her opinion -- and I will go through this, but I
23 need to touch on something else first -- her opinion is full
24 of all the factors we would look at. She also -- she talks
25 about statin-induced diabetes. I think she's quite clear

1 that she's giving an opinion that -- that --

2 THE COURT: The terminology doesn't establish
3 causation.

4 MS. BIERSTEIN: I understand that.

5 But there is quite a difference between whether it's
6 established, which I'm going to get to, or whether she
7 purports to do it. And I'm saying she -- when she's talking
8 about increased risk, she's saying that increased risk was
9 caused by the Lipitor. She's not simply talking about an
10 association. So I think -- you know, I want to be clear, I
11 think she is offering that opinion.

12 THE COURT: Does she rely on Dr. Jewell?

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: That's the interesting thing,
14 because Mr. Cheffo says yes, and I'm going to tell you no, or
15 at least only in one very small place.

16 And here is what I want to do. I want to look at
17 her report. Her discussion of statin-induced diabetes
18 begins on page 8. She starts with an overview about some
19 articles that have accepted this conclusion, this Goldstein
20 article and the Mascitelli article. She goes through the
21 JUPITER trial. She talks about the WOSCOPS trial. She
22 talks about the WHI study. She talks about the PROVE-IT
23 Study. She talks about the CARDS analysis. She talks about
24 a study in the U.K., a 2014 published paper. She talks
25 about Navarese. She talks about the Chen study. She talks

1 about a Canadian study. She talks about the Price Study,
2 which I believe that Dr. Waters was one of the -- one of the
3 collaborators on the Price Study. She talks about the Pie
4 Study. She talks about this Aiman Study from the *Journal of*
5 *Pharmacology and Pharmacotherapeutics*.

6 So in her basic discussion of statin-induced
7 diabetes generally -- this is before she gets to some more
8 specific issues about Lipitor in women -- she doesn't even
9 mention Dr. Jewell's name. Her analysis of the
10 relationship, the causal connection between statins and
11 diabetes is entirely independent of Dr. Jewell.

12 THE COURT: You are telling me she's basing it on
13 these various studies?

14 MS. BIERSTEIN: She's basing it on a review of
15 scientific literature.

16 THE COURT: Is there some criticism of her that she
17 doesn't consider the full literature; that she cherry picks
18 her studies?

19 MS. BIERSTEIN: I don't know of any criticism of
20 her in that regard. And I have to say, given the broad range
21 of studies that she did, if there is some particular one that
22 is not in there, maybe we should talk about that.

23 The Lipitor specific ones she talks about
24 separately. She talks about a paper that Goodarzi and
25 colleagues published, which looked at a group of studies,

1 including ASCOT and SPARCL. She does talk about Dr.
2 Jewell's SPARCL analysis. That's why I said she does except
3 in this one particular place. She looks at data from a
4 Framingham Study analyzed by a Dr. William Kannel. She
5 looks at another study published in *Diabetes Care* looking at
6 gender differences in statins and diabetes. She goes -- so
7 there is -- she keeps going through a number of these
8 studies. And as I say, the one part --

9 THE COURT: Let me ask you this: Isn't she one of
10 the experts who says, I think it increases the risk and then
11 she -- but she does not know how you would ever establish
12 specific causation?

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: Um, I don't recall. It is
14 possible that she does, Your Honor, but that wouldn't --

15 THE COURT: I mean, I thought all of your general
16 causation experts when asked basically said I don't have a
17 clue how you would get to specific causation?

18 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, sure, Your Honor, because
19 epidemiologists don't deal with --

20 THE COURT: She's not an epidemiologist; she's a
21 cardiologist.

22 MS. BIERSTEIN: She's a cardiologist, which would
23 mean on the issue of why you would know somebody got
24 diabetes, I'm not surprised she couldn't tell how.

25 THE COURT: This is an issue we are going to be

1 really struggling with the next time we are all together, the
2 next round of this.

3 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think primary care doctors are
4 the front line in diagnosing diabetes, but cardiologists like
5 Dr. Roberts are not. So it doesn't surprise me that a
6 specialist like -- she's looking at a lot of studies and she
7 can read them. She's coming at this from the other side.

8 THE COURT: I thought Dr. Quon, who was a diabetes
9 expert, also said he didn't know how you get there.

10 MS. BIERSTEIN: It may be he doesn't know how. And
11 I think the focus is he's not a case-specific expert. And
12 the question is he may not know how to do it --

13 THE COURT: This is always a problem in cases. I
14 had it as a litigator. You would sit there, you would want
15 to use an expert for one purpose and then they just kill you
16 on some other purpose, okay? I think it's pretty damaging
17 for your general causation experts all to say, Beats me how
18 you would ever prove it in any particular case.

19 MS. BIERSTEIN: But, Your Honor, they were asked it
20 in a vacuum. They need a patient. I don't think any of
21 them were saying, If I had full medical records, this, this
22 and this, I still couldn't give you an opinion. When you are
23 asked in a vacuum, Well, how would you do it? And this is a
24 similar problem with the case-specific people when asked
25 about hypotheticals. You need a patient to do it. So when

1 a general causation expert said, Well, how would you go about
2 this --

3 THE COURT: You are telling me you didn't ask any of
4 your general causation experts to look at specific causation?

5 MS. BIERSTEIN: That's correct, Your Honor. That's
6 my understanding, that we did not.

7 THE COURT: They get on the stand and say, Beats me
8 how you would ever prove it. That's not helpful for y'all.

9 MS. BIERSTEIN: As I said, I think they were asked
10 it in a vacuum. If you were to ask them -- if you gave them
11 a file and said, what would you need to do? I mean, you
12 know, differential diagnosis is what you do. And that's not
13 certainly something --

14 THE COURT: We'll get into that. The differential
15 diagnosis is just what's possible. You've then got to have
16 a meaningful way to rule out other causes, right?

17 MS. BIERSTEIN: You do need a meaningful --

18 THE COURT: Because otherwise it's just a
19 possibility.

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: I agree with you. And I think you
21 will see that when we go to the case specifics. But I think
22 Dr. Roberts' opinion is that we should be ruling it in. And
23 whether or not she thinks it's possible to rule other things
24 out, you know, they want to bring that out --

25 THE COURT: She said it increases the risk -- in a

1 large pool it increases the risk and she's relying on these
2 various studies to demonstrate. That is what you are telling
3 me?

4 MS. BIERSTEIN: That's what I'm telling you. She's
5 relying on an enormous body of scientific literature.

6 And what I did with Dr. Gale before, I'm going to do
7 again -- well, in fact, you know, she goes one better in her
8 discussion. I was giving you her opinions from the summary
9 of opinions. This is from page -- I'm going to give you the
10 page in a minute. First I'm going to read you the quotation:
11 "Taken in sum" --

12 THE COURT: This is her report?

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: This is her report.

14 THE COURT: What page?

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: I've got to -- I can't scroll down
16 to it, can I? I've got to look at the page and then I've got
17 to find the quotation again. It's page 9.

18 THE COURT: Thank you. Keep going. I'm sorry. I
19 interrupted you.

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: On page 9 she says: "Taken in sum,
21 multiple lines of evidence from both RCT" -- that is
22 randomized clinical trials -- "and epidemiological
23 observational studies support the fact that atorvastatin can
24 be a substantial factor in causing" --

25 THE COURT: Can be.

1 MS. BIERSTEIN: "Can be a substantial factor in
2 causing new onset diabetes."

3 THE COURT: Can be is not more likely than not.
4 Can be is possible.

5 MS. BIERSTEIN: No. I think, Your Honor, the point
6 is can be means that your case-specific doctor can put it on
7 the ruling in and then they have to do the ruling out. But
8 if it can't ever --

9 THE COURT: I just can't imagine these people
10 wouldn't come in and be prepared to say, I can say with a
11 reasonable degree of medical certainty that Lipitor causes
12 diabetes.

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think she -- I think that is what
14 she is saying.

15 THE COURT: She said increased risk.

16 MS. BIERSTEIN: No, there -- she said substantial
17 factor in causing.

18 THE COURT: May. May.

19 MS. BIERSTEIN: Not may, can. I think it's
20 different.

21 THE COURT: Can. Okay.

22 MS. BIERSTEIN: Can is physically capable of.
23 Let's not confuse may and can. Can means is actually
24 capable of. So Lipitor is actually physically capable,
25 substituting the definition of can, of substantially --

1 THE COURT: You read can to read more likely than
2 not?

3 MS. BIERSTEIN: Um, I believe that a causation, a
4 generic causation opinion is not a more likely than not. A
5 general causation opinion is an opinion that is a substance
6 is capable of causing the injury. The more likely than not
7 is whether it caused this plaintiffs' injury. But before we
8 can talk about whether it's more likely than not that it
9 caused --

10 THE COURT: A causation expert has to say
11 anything --

12 MS. BIERSTEIN: It can cause it.

13 THE COURT: Possible. Possible is enough.

14 MS. BIERSTEIN: Because -- because for example,
15 Your Honor, there are some things -- if I wanted to say I
16 drank a glass of water and I -- and I developed diabetes, I
17 don't think you could find anyone to say you can put that on
18 your rule-in list for differential diagnosis because water is
19 not capable of producing that effect. The question is: Is
20 Lipitor capable of producing this effect? That is what Dr.
21 Roberts is opining on. And she's telling you, Yes, in my
22 opinion, Lipitor is capable of substantially contributing
23 to -- as a causal factor, a substantial factor in causing
24 diabetes. It can do that.

25 THE COURT: It seems to me we are really watering

1 down proximate cause here.

2 MS. BIERSTEIN: I don't think we are watering it
3 down, Your Honor. We are putting it where it belongs in the
4 case-specific expert where it is as strong as it ever was.

5 Reasonable degree of medical certainty, although I
6 will tell you that's not the standard in Colorado --

7 THE COURT: What is the standard in Colorado?

8 MS. BIERSTEIN: I wrote that brief, and it's a
9 month ago and I'm trying to remember. It's a little
10 different than a reasonable degree of medical certainty.

11 THE COURT: Anybody know that?

12 MS. BIERSTEIN: It's funny in Colorado.

13 THE COURT: I'm going to be the world's expert in
14 every state.

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: We are going to have by
16 preponderance of the evidence, we are going to have proximate
17 cause, we are going to have all of that, but we are going to
18 have it in a case-specific context. What the general
19 causation experts are doing is different. They are simply
20 telling you, is it even possible that this could happen?
21 Because if it's not, then when Dr. Murphy and Dr. Handshoe do
22 their differential diagnoses, they couldn't even put it on
23 the list. Dr. Roberts is telling you, yeah, it belongs on
24 that list because it can do it.

25 I did want to take a minute, Your Honor, if we are

1 done with that, just to give you the pages where she does the
2 Hill factors. Because again, I think she, in going from
3 association to the fact that it's causal, I think she did
4 consider the Hill factors. So she does the strength of the
5 association. You will see that for every study that she
6 talked about on pages 8 to 17 -- the same with consistency
7 and replication, you will see that in 8 to 17. Specificity.
8 That's the one where we know that in this case it's not as
9 specific as some other things. That is, Lipitor diabetes is
10 not a single-cause disease. And she recognizes the role of
11 alternative factors. She talks about that on page 10. So
12 that's a factor that weighs the other way, but she takes that
13 into account.

14 Temporality. We have a disagreement with Pfizer in
15 terms of consideration of new onset. And I know Your Honor
16 understands this that if that's the point at which Lipitor
17 made the difference, it happens in the right time. She
18 talks about biological gradient expressly at page 12.

19 She discusses the plausibility factor at pages 17 to
20 19.

21 I think on the consistency with other knowledge,
22 this is kind of throughout the report, she places her
23 opinions in the context of knowledge of other statins,
24 knowledge about other diabetes risk factors, knowledge about
25 how statins work to lower cholesterol, which is really her

1 field, and the effect of statins on blood glucose.

2 I think I mentioned before this experiment item
3 doesn't really apply here because that's when you can sort of
4 do a D challenge. You take it away, you see if it stops. We
5 don't have that here.

6 And on the analogy that Dr. Hill thought might
7 sometimes be useful, I think she's analogizing between other
8 statins and diabetes. So I think Dr. Roberts is
9 incorporating the Hill factors into her analysis. She's
10 drawing on the wealth of scientific literature. She's
11 bringing her expertise as a doctor and she's giving a
12 causation opinion limited, as I said, to general causation,
13 to the fact that Lipitor is capable of causing diabetes.

14 She's not purporting to tell you anything about its
15 affect on Wilma Daniels or its affect on Juanita Hempstead,
16 she's telling you it can do this. So when those doctors come
17 in to do the differential, when they put it on the list to
18 rule in, there is a reason for it because it does -- it is
19 capable of causing that effect.

20 THE COURT: So your view is what -- she shows it's
21 capable, then your entire case hangs on the specific
22 causation expert?

23 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think it always does, Your Honor.
24 A particular case depends on the case-specific expert.

25 THE COURT: We have one expert testifying in

1 *Daniels*.

2 MS. BIERSTEIN: That's right. One in *Daniels* and
3 two in *Hempstead*. And I think that's -- in order for either
4 of those plaintiffs to prove that their diabetes was caused
5 by Lipitor, those are the experts you are going to look to is
6 are the case specifics.

7 THE COURT: Very good. Thank you.

8 Mr. Cheffo?

9 MR. CHEFFO: Thirty seconds, Your Honor. A few
10 points.

11 Possibility, not enough under *Daubert* by any
12 stretch. Does Dr. Roberts rely on Dr. Jewell? Page 13 of
13 her report, of course she does.

14 And specifically with respect to the gender issue --
15 in fact, I think that's primarily the only significant
16 reliance that Dr. Roberts places on her opinions in
17 connection with Lipitor, relying specifically on Dr. Jewell's
18 analysis there.

19 Your Honor asked about Colorado law. It's a
20 but/for analysis there. So I don't think some of --

21 THE COURT: But/for is pretty similar to most
22 probable and -- I mean --

23 MR. CHEFFO: Yeah.

24 THE COURT: -- more likely than not. Those are all
25 fairly close to each other.

1 MR. CHEFFO: It's a pretty high standard, Your
2 Honor.

3 We come back to -- what we keep hearing, right, is
4 first it's, you know, it's likely and it's more likely or
5 increase risks. But the bottom line is she said, Well, it's
6 the job of these kind of people -- who in our view are not
7 even talking about causation -- say it can do this, right?
8 So we are back to it can do this. What caused diabetes or
9 any dose, any length of time, any woman, anywhere.

10 So that's what this is all about is Dr. Roberts
11 would say, Hey, it can do this. And in every individual
12 trial we are going to have to run through all this massive
13 amounts of work. It's not the way general causation works.

14 THE COURT: Remind me on what these general
15 causation experts -- none of them were -- were prepared to do
16 a specific causation opinion?

17 MR. CHEFFO: No. I mean, in fact, it was quite
18 telling, people who -- now, in fairness, right? So there
19 were two phases of this. They offered general causation
20 opinions. But certainly, we've worked well together, as
21 Your Honor knows, if someone offered a specific causation in
22 this or other litigations, you would say, We are going to do
23 the deposition on general causation, a few hours on specific
24 causation; things like that.

25 THE COURT: There is nothing -- I mean, in most

1 cases if you were trying to prove causation in a medical
2 situation, your ideal situation is to have one person do it
3 all. I mean, you know, to go all the way, both general and
4 specific. Not required. Nothing wrong with doing them
5 separately, but the fact that four experts opine on general
6 causation and each also says, I don't have a clue how you get
7 to specific causation, that -- you know, that just got my
8 attention.

9 MR. CHEFFO: And there is a reason for that, Your
10 Honor. You know, it's -- I think -- again, I don't say this
11 without platitude, they are good lawyers and they know that
12 would be better. More is not better when it comes to experts
13 and testimony.

14 THE COURT: You never know when you start losing
15 control.

16 MR. CHEFFO: You want to find that expert who is
17 great on general causation. And not only that, I'm going to
18 be a specific causation, man or woman.

19 But the problem comes back to what they have kind of
20 created. They have this massive kind of unregulated cases.
21 And if they were to ask anyone to put any of these criteria,
22 they would have to admit, Well, that may be John or Mary's
23 case or this case. So what they have done is specifically
24 avoid the issue.

25 And even now they are coming and saying, We are

1 going to continue to play this game and kick the can down the
2 road and hope we can get to specific trials. That's exactly
3 not what an MDL, not what *Daubert* is supposed to do, because
4 they don't want to answer any of those questions.

5 Thank you, Your Honor.

6 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor, I understand that you
7 have some concern about why we didn't ask the general
8 causation experts to do specific causation. I would like to
9 shed a little bit of light on that.

10 Your Honor, for our general causation experts, we
11 went and hired research scientists who were already doing
12 work on statins and diabetes. We didn't want to get made
13 for-litigation opinions. What we did was we went and got
14 the research scientists who were already in the lab: Dr.
15 Quon, Dr. Singh, Dr. Roberts had already done research on
16 these issues. They were practicing scientists and we
17 knew --

18 THE COURT: Dr. Quon, is he in a clinical practice
19 or is he only a researcher?

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think he's just a researcher.
21 He has -- his field was endocrinology, but he's just a
22 researcher. Dr. Roberts does both. Dr. Singh is just a
23 researcher.

24 And I think what's important, Your Honor, is that by
25 getting experts who could bring to this analysis the same

1 rigor they bring to their own scientific work, because they
2 were already doing the scientific work, we were trying to get
3 the best people who were in the lab.

4 But I think Your Honor can understand those are not
5 going to be the people you are going to ask to do a
6 case-specific analysis because it's not what they do.

7 As I said, Dr. Quon is not a clinician. Dr. Singh
8 is not a clinician. Dr. Roberts is neither primary care,
9 which would put her on the front line with the sort of
10 people, nor an endocrinologist.

11 THE COURT: I don't doubt you have every right to
12 split this, but if someone has enough expertise to offer an
13 opinion that a drug is capable of causing diabetes and who,
14 like Dr. Quon, is boarded in internal medicine, is a
15 specialist in endocrinology, he would normally have the
16 ability to go to the next step and apply it to the facts of a
17 particular matter. The fact that you didn't do it -- you
18 have every right to use different experts.

19 But, you know, on a -- before I was on the bench I
20 handled a lot of medical-related litigation, and I hired
21 experts, just like everybody in this courtroom has, and I
22 just sort of know, you know, it's the only -- there is an old
23 Fourth Circuit case that I often quote which says -- if you
24 excuse the gender reference -- You seek to persuade us --
25 persuade us as judges what we know to be untrue as men, okay?

1 And you just -- just doesn't ring right to me why these
2 people, who seem to have very strong opinions about general
3 causation, are helpless to address specific causation. It's
4 all one basket to me. But you have every right not to do it.
5 It's just when four people say, almost identically, I
6 wouldn't have a clue how to do it, then I'm going to look
7 with -- obviously, I'm going to scrutinize the opinion of
8 your specific causation person. I really haven't gotten
9 into that. It certainly raised a question in my mind
10 hearing that.

11 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor, I expect you to
12 scrutinize them.

13 And Mr. Hahn wants to add a comment. But before he
14 does, I want to say in an individual case there are really
15 good reasons maybe to use the same expert. But in an MDL
16 where general causation, is this capable of, is a general
17 question, the specifics -- you know, a lot of times you want
18 an expert who is better tailored to a particular plaintiff, a
19 particular venue. It's a different sort of decision.

20 THE COURT: I get that.

21 MS. BIERSTEIN: So I just don't like the
22 implication that we were pulling a fast one.

23 THE COURT: I don't think you are. I think you are
24 dealing with the --

25 MS. BIERSTEIN: The experts weren't prepared on it

1 because we never asked them to do it. And we didn't ask
2 them to do it, as I said, because we picked the top notch
3 research scientists so that these would be the bulletproof
4 people whose opinions were never litigation driven because
5 these were opinions formed in the lab. So I think that
6 explains it.

7 But I know Mr. Hahn is going to say something I
8 didn't.

9 THE COURT: Yes, sir. Mr. Hahn?

10 MR. HAHN: The other reason, which is very
11 important, is that we are in an MDL. And the Plaintiffs
12 Steering Committee in the MDL is charged with producing the
13 playbook for a general causation trial, and that's it. We
14 are not charged with anything but that unless there is a
15 bellwether trial. And so we, as MDL lawyers -- which is all
16 any of us do -- is that we put it in different boxes. And
17 we've got a package with general causation experts that if
18 this case does not resolve, will be sent out all over the
19 country, and those individual lawyers can rely on that and
20 then get their specific causation expert separately. And
21 the general causation experts would have their testimony done
22 via deposition and via video and not necessarily live. And
23 that's the process.

24 And so we couldn't cross-pollinate because then Dr.
25 Roberts would not be available to go all over the country.

1 So that's the biggest reason why. And so they can't
2 answer --

3 THE COURT: I can understand that part. It's just
4 when they are asked, How would you do it? And they say, I
5 can't imagine a methodology we can use --

6 MR. HAHN: I don't think that's -- that's
7 100 percent accurate. What they are saying is, I can't
8 answer that question because I don't have a patient in front
9 of me, so I can't do the analysis.

10 THE COURT: Everybody will have their own. But in
11 the end if you have an expert that can meet the standard it
12 won't matter.

13 MR. HAHN: Yes, sir.

14 THE COURT: And I understand the --

15 MR. HAHN: There is a very specific reason and we
16 are very methodical in doing it the way we did --

17 THE COURT: I hear you.

18 MR. HAHN: -- for that reason.

19 Thank you, Judge.

20 MR. CHEFFO: Just to correct a few things.

21 Again, it doesn't make sense to me -- but it doesn't
22 really matter, it matters if it makes sense to you, Your
23 Honor -- but if they are going to come and testify, the idea
24 that you have these world class, top notch people, you
25 wouldn't ask them about a specific case if they are going to

1 testify anyway.

2 But more importantly, you heard that these are world
3 class, top notch researchers. They are not the right people.
4 I think we heard only one of them. But in fact, Dr. Singh
5 is a practicing internist. He's certified. We heard he's
6 kind of a bench scientist apparently. And in his own
7 clinical practice he doesn't distinguish between men and
8 women in prescribing statins. Dr. Gale has been a
9 practicing diabetologist for 40 years and Dr. Roberts is a
10 practicing physician.

11 So these are not just people who would not
12 otherwise, if asked, kind of say -- and the idea that there
13 is no one before you. So you can't talk about general
14 causation, you can't make a causation opinion or even a
15 specific -- you know, if there is a methodology, you don't --

16 THE COURT: I understood y'all are asking them.
17 What is the method by which you would do it? Because
18 obviously you didn't have the case specific in front of them.
19 And they said, I don't know how you do it. I can't figure
20 out how you would do it.

21 MR. CHEFFO: Mrs. Daniels, in the records you have
22 never seen, tell me what happened. We didn't hide the ball.
23 You are now saying that Lipitor can cause diabetes.

24 THE COURT: You would think they would say, Well,
25 this risk factor, you ruled it out by a certain method.

1 You've got this risk factor, you rule it out by this method.
2 And the -- and the differential would start -- it would start
3 rising to the top. And then at that point you would be able
4 to offer an opinion that it was with a reasonable degree of
5 certainty it was a substantial cause of -- that would be the
6 process.

7 MR. CHEFFO: That's right.

8 THE COURT: And you don't need a case-specific for
9 that. And, you know, these so-called world class experts,
10 not one of them has done a peer-reviewed article on this
11 subject, which is just one of those *Daubert* factors I've got
12 to consider.

13 MR. CHEFFO: Thank you, Your Honor.

14 Should we now turn to Dr. Quon?

15 THE COURT: Let's do Dr. Quon.

16 MR. CHEFFO: I think at least on my side,
17 mercifully, we are going to be short.

18 So Dr. Quon. This is what -- the plaintiffs tell us
19 he's going to testify a little bit different than the
20 increased risk. Dr. Quon does not specifically provide a
21 discrete causation opinion, although he does opine on the
22 topic.

23 THE COURT: What does that mean?

24 MR. CHEFFO: Gosh, I don't know, Your Honor. I
25 wish I did. I kind of -- I was assuming that this meant

1 that we weren't going to have to talk about him today because
2 he's not offering a causation opinion. But, I mean, look,
3 here is what I think the point of Dr. Quon is, trying to put
4 the best, you know -- I'm not going to play a plaintiffs'
5 lawyer.

6 THE COURT: There is some background information for
7 which he could be helpful, I think, for the jury.

8 MR. CHEFFO: He's a mechanism person, I think,
9 right? And the point is he has a very specific, narrow, you
10 know, piece of information on, you know, mechanisms or
11 something. But that's not, again, a causation opinion.

12 THE COURT: He helps -- doesn't he sort of help with
13 biological plausibility?

14 MR. CHEFFO: Well, I think in -- kind of in theory
15 he does. I don't think he actually does because, you know,
16 in order to deal with it, he basically said this is the
17 problems with his methodology. Even to the extent there was
18 a causation analysis, he didn't make, you know, any kind of
19 efforts to look at the 10-milligram dose.

20 We have the same issues on gender that we've talked
21 about throughout the day here.

22 THE COURT: Does he offer opinions on gender?

23 MR. CHEFFO: He basically relies on Dr. Jewell for
24 the gender analysis.

25 And he -- so -- you know, in the beginning of the

1 day, I kind of highlighted for you this acceleration theory,
2 and we saw it in the briefs. And then I showed you --
3 pulled out some statements or some allegations from the
4 Complaint, and there is nothing about acceleration. So I'm
5 just going to spend a minute or two talking about that.

6 And then he does purport to offer an opinion on
7 mechanism. And we think that that is kind of unsound,
8 particularly in light of what he's said outside the
9 courtroom.

10 Let's just talk for a minute about acceleration.
11 So even if there was a theory, right? We can -- you know,
12 we've talked, I think, through that, but it can't be just the
13 plaintiffs' counsel getting up and saying, well, it could be.

14 First of all, as I've said, you've now seen all of
15 the causation experts' opinions about what they are going to
16 offer. They don't say a word about acceleration,
17 exacerbation. But we wanted to be fair and we said, Well,
18 you know, can we get up here and say, well, the plaintiffs
19 have never said anything about acceleration, not in their
20 Complaint and not in their experts.

21 So we looked -- and if you look there is two pages
22 in a 50-page report, and it's titled "acceleration". I will
23 tell you if you read it -- if you haven't already -- it
24 actually -- to me, my fair takeaway was it was like an
25 exacerbation. It was either it caused diabetes or it was a

1 contributing factor, whatever they said, or once you had
2 diabetes. So it wasn't an acceleration; it was more like an
3 exacerbation. But it's only two pages.

4 THE COURT: But it might -- if you exacerbated
5 someone who was not diabetic into being a diabetic, then you
6 could have both acceleration and exacerbation.

7 MR. CHEFFO: It depends. But I think the studies
8 that they've talked about talk about once you have -- once
9 you have diabetes --

10 THE COURT: I understand. But I'm saying, I don't
11 think they are mutually incompatible. The question is:
12 Does he have a scientific basis to make that opinion?

13 The second quote, though, which I had noted was it
14 appears that the rate of conversion to diabetes is higher,
15 appears is not enough. I mean, that is not -- that is not a
16 sufficient standard.

17 MR. CHEFFO: Exactly. And I think if you read
18 that two pages, Your Honor, it's kind of --

19 THE COURT: What pages of the report are you talking
20 about?

21 MR. CHEFFO: It is on pages 14 and -- well, I'm
22 sorry. It's -- his report is 24, and it's at pages 14 and 15
23 of their opposition brief. So, you know, we are just trying
24 to, you know, be -- I think present it in kind of the fairest
25 way we can.

1 THE COURT: Then he says "additional analyses are
2 needed".

3 MR. CHEFFO: This is from his deposition, right?
4 We say -- okay. We asked him how much Lipitor accelerates
5 the diagnosis of diabetes depends on a population. It hasn't
6 been studied carefully. This is really, at best, a
7 hypothesis. The exact math acceleration hasn't been
8 studied. It goes back to these points.

9 They want him to say, Judge, just pass him on.
10 Anybody can have acceleration or exacerbation. But he's
11 telling us no one knows. No one has looked at it. He
12 certainly hasn't. It's not -- he is not able to estimate
13 the average time to onset for patients taking any particular
14 dose of Lipitor compared to patients taking no medication or
15 a different medication. He basically says, Yeah, you could
16 study it, but I didn't.

17 So that is, at best, a hypothesis. That really
18 can't get to a jury about getting up and saying, Mrs. Smith
19 or Mrs. Jones, Lipitor is accelerated or exacerbated.
20 That's the sum and substance of their expert testimony in
21 hundreds and hundreds of pages.

22 Mechanism. The last point, Your Honor. He claims
23 that the Lipitor caused insulin resistance. But he has
24 published in the literature that it's not clear why Lipitor
25 has beneficial metabolic actions in some studies but not in

1 others.

2 And I think there is testimony all throughout that
3 he doesn't understand the mechanism of action. Because as
4 Your Honor knows, we've talked about Bradford Hill, it's a
5 factor. It's not the only factor. Temporality is one of
6 the crucial ones. But certainly, when you have this very
7 thin amount of evidence generally, and you are starting to
8 look at these other factors, one of them being biological
9 plausibility, and when he's publishing in the literature, he
10 says, We really don't understand that; and in fact, it's
11 mixed, that certainly should be a factor Your Honor takes
12 into account.

13 Unless you have specific questions, I'm done.

14 THE COURT: No.

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm going to try to be brief, as
16 well, Your Honor.

17 Mr. Cheffo asked what it means to say he doesn't
18 give a discrete causation opinion. But he does opine on
19 that subject. And what it means is that Dr. Quon's report
20 doesn't have a section that says, These are my opinions.
21 Sometimes it's easier if they do. Dr. Quon wrote his
22 report. He did it differently. He didn't --

23 THE COURT: Does he have a causation opinion?

24 MS. BIERSTEIN: He does, Your Honor. If you look
25 on page 16 of his report, you will see the statement:

1 "Scientific evidence demonstrating that pravastatin therapy
2 is a substantial contributing factor for new onset diabetes."
3 That's the legal standard for cause. "A substantial
4 contributing factor in new onset of diabetes is obtained from
5 NDA trials, large randomized controlled studies and
6 observational studies, as well as small physiological studies
7 to promote insulin resistance and glucose intolerance." And
8 we know those are the two factors you need to have to have
9 diabetes: Insulin resistance plus glucose intolerance.

10 And then his report then goes on in great detail to
11 review the literature that he used when he says scientific
12 evidence demonstrating it is a substantial contributing
13 factor.

14 Mr. Cheffo raises a few points. I've got to tell
15 you, they all sound like cross-examination to me. Dr. Quon
16 is a research scientist and he -- he does his own research on
17 topics related to this. This is his area of expertise.
18 But he didn't limit himself to his own work. He reviewed a
19 large body of the evidence in reaching his conclusion. Dr.
20 Quon is also one of the experts who did at his deposition,
21 although not in his report, speak about the 10-milligram dose
22 versus the 80-milligram dose.

23 THE COURT: What's he say about that?

24 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, I've got the pages here, Your
25 Honor. He -- let me make sure I'm getting kind of the

1 beginning of this -- he was asked:

2 "Question. Dr. Quon, do you believe that all
3 approved therapeutic doses of Lipitor cause diabetes?

4 Answer. I believe that they increase the risk of
5 diabetes, yes. But like I said, there is a dose dependency.
6 So at 10 milligrams of Lipitor you know the relative risk is
7 going to be less than at 80 milligrams. And because it's
8 less, it may be harder to detect" -- which is again one of
9 the things I thought was sort of misleading and goes on about
10 that. He said -- "We have a paper showing a dose-dependent
11 effect, and in some of the NDA data there is dose-dependent
12 effects. You can see it at the 10-milligram dose."

13 That's not the end of it. They questioned him a
14 lot more closely and asked him a lot of other questions on
15 it. He refers to a particular quicky study and then he
16 talks about this one where the placebo actually went the
17 other way. He said if you take the differential between the
18 placebo and the 10 milligrams, you get a larger change.

19 He was asked about any Lipitor clinical trial that
20 showed the statistically significant increased risk in
21 patients taking less than 80 milligrams. He said he thought
22 the NDA involved patients --

23 THE COURT: In his NDA work is he relying on Dr.
24 Jewell?

25 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, you know, Your Honor, I'm not

1 sure about that because the only reference in his report on
2 the NDA is the 3:1 and that didn't come from Dr. Jewell.

3 As I said, we saw the 3:1 on that chart. So I'm
4 not -- I'm not sure -- he says Dr. Jewell, but he doesn't use
5 any of Dr. Jewell's analyses. He only uses the 3:1.

6 But if you look at his discussion, he just talks
7 about the data showing the 10 milligrams had an increase --
8 and they did ask him specifically about the fact that it was
9 not an analysis of new onset diabetes; that it was a glucose
10 elevation.

11 And he answered that question and he talks about the
12 fact that when you are seeing this glucose elevation, he
13 believes that what you are seeing is an effect of the drug on
14 elevating glucose. And he was asked, Isn't that speculation
15 on your part? And he said it's an informed opinion. Because
16 he looked at a study and he saw, yes, it's not diabetes, yes
17 it's 10 milligrams, yes, it's elevating glucose, and he
18 drew -- he made an informed --

19 THE COURT: Which study did he rely on for that?

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: This is the NDA trials. These are
21 the NDA trials.

22 THE COURT: He's not relying on Dr. Jewell's
23 analysis?

24 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm not sure. In his deposition he
25 doesn't say that he is, and so I don't know.

1 But he -- he does talk about that we have data that
2 10 milligrams is sufficient to cause what we can reasonably
3 infer. He says there is a dose-dependent effect. He sees
4 a continuum. There is a linear -- a relationship that you
5 are seeing it getting greater and greater at 80. I just
6 would commend that the pages in his deposition --

7 THE COURT: What are those pages? Thank you.

8 MS. BIERSTEIN: You asked me that at the beginning
9 and I forgot to give it to you. I started on page 53, then
10 I jumped to page 200. And then the longest discussion is
11 from 312 to 319 where they kind of drove down a little more
12 on that opinion. So he does talk about that.

13 I don't know if Your Honor wants me to go through,
14 you know, like Dr. Roberts, like Dr. Gale, I think Dr. Quon
15 also considers all of the Hill factors. I can give you the
16 page numbers, or not if --

17 THE COURT: If you will give me the page, that would
18 be great.

19 MS. BIERSTEIN: Okay. And then I've got one more
20 point to make about Dr. Quon after that.

21 Okay. So for Dr. Quon, the strength of the
22 association, again, you know, each study -- and again,
23 remember strength was the first and most important criteria
24 that Dr. Hill announced. And for every study that Dr. Quon
25 considers, he immediately considered and weighed the strength

1 of the association, noting the relative risk or the odds
2 ratio or the hazard ratio, and that's at his report pages 13
3 to 25.

4 Again, you see the consistency because his opinion
5 is drawing on the range of studies that are among different
6 populations and different designs. And he's finding
7 significance in the number and replicability, specificity.
8 He's looking at the alternative causes at pages 5 to 11.

9 Same with temporality.

10 Biological gradient is expressly discussed at pages
11 20 and 28.

12 Biological plausibility at 25 to 31.

13 And coherence with other knowledge, I don't have the
14 page numbers for this. This is his discussion about --
15 about diabetes generally, the progression of diabetes. He
16 has a discussion about the disease and he puts it in the
17 context of that.

18 And I think, as I pointed out last time, the
19 experiment element doesn't really apply here, and the
20 analogy, other than the analogy to other statins and
21 diabetes.

22 So I think the Hill factors are present. And I
23 think these doctors who do this kind of thing, look at
24 studies, I think the factors that Dr. Hill identified are the
25 kinds of things that have been drilled into them to do even

1 when they don't identify. They always look at strength.
2 They always look, how many are there? Is it consistent? Did
3 this happen more than once? Are there other causes? So you
4 do see it running throughout that.

5 Your Honor, the last point I want to make is a
6 little bit of an outlier here. It's on a totally different
7 subject from what we have been talking about, except that it
8 relates to Dr. Quon. And so since this is the moment when
9 we are considering, I think I need to make this point now.
10 And that is this: In addressing the question of whether
11 there is evidence of efficacy for primary presentation,
12 Pfizer doesn't make a single argument on this topic addressed
13 to Dr. Quon.

14 Now, Dr. Quon did address this issue on pages 37 to
15 38 of his report. His section is headed: "There is no
16 convincing evidence that there is a clinical benefit for
17 women using Lipitor for primary prevention." That's the
18 section heading, so it's kind of hard to miss. He discusses
19 some evidence and he says: "Thus, it appears there is no
20 compelling evidence for women to use Lipitor therapy for
21 primary prevention of CVD, cardio vascular disease." That's
22 on page 38.

23 Not only is this opinion not mentioned anywhere in
24 Pfizer's efficacy briefing, there is not a single mention of
25 Dr. Quon's report in either Pfizer's opening brief or its

1 reply brief on the subject of efficacy. The only mention of
2 his name -- and I know this because I -- using the miracle of
3 modern technology of electronic searching -- Dr. Quon's name
4 appears precisely once in all of Pfizer's briefing on the
5 efficacy issue. And that's in the context on a point in
6 which Pfizer contends Dr. Quon agrees with it.

7 So given Pfizer hasn't offered a single evidentiary
8 argument addressed to this particular opinion offered by Dr.
9 Quon -- and you know, that obviously is distinct from the
10 other opinions by Dr. Quon, and it's also distinct from the
11 preemption argument which it's a legal argument and it would
12 cut across everybody. But they don't offer a single
13 evidentiary argument addressed to the efficacy opinion
14 offered by Dr. Quon. It doesn't appear that Pfizer is
15 seeking to exclude that opinion. It's offered no basis for
16 the Court to do so. It's completely limited its discussion
17 to the opinions offered by Doctors Fleming, Roberts, Wells
18 and Abramson.

19 So when we turn to efficacy, which I imagine is
20 going to be tomorrow, I'm going to do the same. But I just
21 want to note --

22 THE COURT: When y'all briefed efficacy, did you use
23 his name?

24 MS. BIERSTEIN: I don't believe so, Your Honor.

25 THE COURT: I don't think you did.

1 MS. BIERSTEIN: He was not at issue. Because as I
2 say, they don't raise him. So I don't see how that
3 particular opinion of Dr. Quon's is at issue here because
4 they haven't -- you know, they haven't raised it. They
5 haven't made an argument. It's different from what I think
6 happened in general causation where they sometimes lump the
7 experts together.

8 But they made a clear statement. These are the
9 people whose opinions on this topic we are challenging.
10 They made a statement like that in the efficacy brief, as
11 well, Your Honor. They break it out. I don't remember the
12 page. I could look for it for you. They list them one,
13 two, three, four. He's not on the list. I think that's not
14 in front of you.

15 THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.

16 Mr. Cheffo?

17 MR. CHEFFO: Very briefly, Your Honor.

18 I don't think there is a lot of dispute that we are
19 challenging efficacy opinions. So the potential gotcha
20 argument that, you know, we didn't put -- I think, you know,
21 Your Honor will be guided by the fact that we are challenging
22 all the efficacy opinions. And to the extent I haven't
23 looked at all the papers, there was, you know, an oversight
24 that he wasn't recognized, certainly that's part of the
25 challenge. I don't think that we need to stand on the

1 ceremony with respect to that, Your Honor.

2 Three quick points. 3:1, right? We've heard a few
3 times, That comes from Pfizer, That comes from Pfizer. It
4 comes from Pfizer. But in fact, that analysis doesn't just
5 come from Pfizer, because Your Honor knows Pfizer said when
6 the Medical Monitor looked at it, there is no issues, no
7 association. When the FDA looked at the information, what
8 comes from Pfizer is the FDA statement that there is no
9 elevations of glucose levels.

10 So the only spin, the only analysis that comes in
11 any way from the Pfizer documents come from Dr. Jewell. You
12 were asked, Well, you know, his name is kind of in there, and
13 he's cited a few times, but I'm not really sure if they are
14 relying -- these experts are relying on Dr. Jewell's
15 analysis. That didn't just come from Pfizer. There was a
16 quote that was read. I didn't get all of it, but what was
17 kind of in the middle of it, again, was increase the risk.
18 The whole quote was about increasing the risk.

19 And I guess finally, you know, it's always
20 interesting to me when, you know, an expert report says
21 substantial contributing factor. That's not language you
22 really see when you read an epidemiology study or you read
23 papers, that's not how experts who are supposed to --
24 nonlitigation experts talk. They talk about association,
25 elevations of risk, causation. So, you know, the fact that

1 we have someone talking about substantial contributing
2 factor, that, again, is not a causation.

3 I didn't hear a single thing about why that would,
4 you know, mean that there is a causation opinion. What we
5 are really trying to do here is find out whether these are
6 real experts, challenge them as real scientists and find out
7 if their opinions pass muster --

8 THE COURT: Mr. Cheffo, if they say -- if the
9 general causation says, It's my opinion that Lipitor is a
10 substantial contributing factor in the development of
11 diabetes, doesn't affect 100 percent of them, it varies from
12 patient to patient, why isn't that sufficient?

13 MR. CHEFFO: I think we see that, Your Honor, in --
14 more in connection with a specific causation analysis, okay?
15 And, you know, they kind of rule in, rule out. But you
16 know, it gets to the whole point of, if you are talking about
17 general causation, it's a substantial contributing factor for
18 what? What does that really tell us? Again, what dose?
19 What length of time? Anything else. So there is no
20 information. There is no background. And it wouldn't even
21 remotely be helpful to the Court -- to a jury. It's
22 basically saying, If you took Lipitor and you got diabetes,
23 I'm going to opine that you get to go to the specific
24 causation.

25 THE COURT: Possible it's related.

1 MR. CHEFFO: Possible. Those are not *Daubert*
2 standards, Your Honor.

3 THE COURT: Well, the question is sort of by
4 splitting the general and the specific here. And I
5 understand why they would do it. Usually that's not a
6 problem because the same expert is talking about both of
7 them, okay? I mean, you are giving this opinion.

8 They have now split it and they want to say if
9 they -- it's a -- it's a phenomena established in the studies
10 that some subset of people who take Lipitor, a statistically
11 significant subset, get diabetes where those in the placebo
12 group don't, okay? And that -- they offer that with a
13 reasonable degree of medical certainty that there is a subset
14 within that. How is that really different from saying it
15 increased the risk?

16 MR. CHEFFO: Well, I --

17 THE COURT: Or closer to say it's a substantial
18 causative factor in some individuals?

19 MR. CHEFFO: Well, if you are looking at specific
20 causation -- again, I have less of an issue of kind of
21 looking at it in a specific issue. But here from a general
22 causation, what is unprecedented really, I think, Your Honor,
23 is again, what -- I can't remember a litigation where
24 essentially someone is saying if you took it without any
25 other parameters or guideposts, and you got the disease or

1 the injury, you are in, right? This is -- again, this comes
2 back to our kind of core problem.

3 THE COURT: Of course, the screen is on specific
4 causation on that. Because if the person comes in and
5 they've got this -- I think one expert, am I right about
6 that?

7 MR. CHEFFO: They have one expert.

8 THE COURT: They have one expert. He's saying, I'm
9 relying presumably on these other experts to say that it's
10 established in the medical literature and the data out there
11 that Lipitor causes a higher rate of diabetes than people on
12 the placebo group. And then he -- he says, I'm relying on
13 that. That sticks it into the differential diagnosis.
14 Then if he can find a methodology that credibly explains away
15 other things, differential --

16 MR. CHEFFO: Again, I think, you know, no one is
17 suggesting that they have to get down to the granular level
18 of crazy specificity, you have to have X, Y and Z and every
19 other factor.

20 Here is the problem. The specific causation factor
21 has to be built on -- and you have to help following
22 courts -- has to be built on some criteria. All they are
23 saying then is every case, all they have to show to get past
24 it is based on this testimony, they took it and they have
25 diabetes. Now, every single case has to come with, you

1 know, all kinds of expert testimony and science support to
2 find out, are there any parameters?

3 The point of general causation, as I've always seen
4 it, I think the case law talks about it, is that you have to
5 develop some guideposts, some criteria.

6 And also, I would just say this: If there really
7 was evidence across the dosage -- in other words, it might be
8 fine to say it's okay for every person if they came into
9 court and said, Your Honor, 10 milligrams, overwhelming
10 evidence, here is our methodology. In fact, we have a study
11 that shows that it doesn't show, in fact, there is no risk.
12 Navarese. They didn't talk about it virtually at all.
13 Meta-analysis across the range.

14 We didn't hear a word -- this isn't a matter of can
15 you just say it and get by, right? It's their burden to show
16 at 20 and 40. What did you hear today or in their papers
17 that an expert could say it's reliable? There is
18 information that's reliable on 20 and 40 milligrams that I
19 should get up and be able to tell a jury that this causes it.

20 Now, the only thing we've talked about -- and you
21 know, Your Honor may, I'm sensing, disagree a little bit, or
22 not disagree, but not be crediting some of our arguments on
23 80, but that we understand. We've talked about that.
24 That's 80 milligrams with multiple risk factors. But that's
25 not the case at 10, 20 and 40. And you don't get a pass by

1 saying it can cause it for all people at all doses at all
2 times, we'll figure it out later. That's -- I mean, that
3 would both be very unhelpful to litigation --

4 THE COURT: Obviously for an expert to get up and
5 say you would have to do more research to get an answer on
6 that is not helpful. Dosage levels. There needs to be
7 further research. That's not good enough, right?

8 MR. CHEFFO: Right.

9 THE COURT: And you are right, I find, I'm more --
10 I'm not taking -- and who is right and who is wrong? I'll
11 let a jury decide that. But there has got to be a
12 threshold. And I'm just concerned about what evidence we
13 have that the threshold is met at lower doses.

14 MR. CHEFFO: We don't have any, I mean any credible
15 evidence. That's the point. That's why we have been
16 saying all along, like there has to be some filter here.
17 There has to be some information. And we were told and
18 expected that there would be. And now, you know, it's kind
19 of this is the day, and all we are told is, again,
20 therapeutic dose. Means nothing. It means anybody who
21 basically got it consistent with the FDA labeling, that's the
22 limitation? I mean, it can't be that that -- that what they
23 have put forward with these people talking about increased
24 risk or, you know, it's possible, or it can be that, you
25 know, whatever number of people in your MDL, that that's

1 enough to cover all of those people.

2 This is a very serious allegation, right? Your
3 Honor is taking it seriously, the plaintiffs presumably are,
4 we certainly are. And we spent the better part of a few
5 years now -- and if this was -- this is a very serious case.
6 I'm not going to get on a soap box about it, but these are
7 folks that are saying, Here is a product that causes people
8 to get diabetes and you shouldn't be taking it. And if you
9 have that kind of allegation and it's clear for this mass
10 tort --

11 THE COURT: They are not saying you shouldn't take
12 it.

13 MR. CHEFFO: It's a warnings case.

14 THE COURT: That's not their claim. Their claim is
15 you should have told us. We should have had a right to make
16 a decision. And, you know, we'll get into tomorrow about
17 efficacy, but efficacy sort of defeats the harmless error
18 argument, y'all should have told them and didn't. If it
19 didn't matter, then there is no damage. And I suppose
20 that's why they sort of doubled down this efficacy issue.

21 MR. CHEFFO: Right.

22 THE COURT: Anything further?

23 MR. CHEFFO: No, Your Honor. It's been a long day.
24 Thank you for your dedication and to your staff who has been
25 also very patient with us. Thank you.

1 THE COURT: Ms. Bierstein?

2 MS. BIERSTEIN: I would like to save for the
3 morning -- we do have some more evidence on the 10-milligram
4 versus the 80, but I did --

5 THE COURT: I would love to hear that.

6 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think the morning when we are all
7 fresh is the time to do it. But --

8 THE COURT: Y'all will have time tonight to figure
9 that out. I've got to say, that's an issue that I'm
10 struggling with, but I'm not fully confident I have all the
11 information. That's the problem.

12 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think we can give you some more
13 in the morning.

14 But Your Honor, I want to say -- Mr. Cheffo keeps
15 saying, I kept thinking they were going to limit this case.
16 And I don't know where he got that idea because I know of
17 precisely one MDL -- and I'm sure there must be another one
18 somewhere -- where they did that. I've done a lot of these
19 cases. In *Yaz*, nobody was looking at that. In *Actos*,
20 nobody -- there was no issue about which doses. In -- I
21 mean, I could list them. The majority of the MDLs, it is
22 true that when the defendants come to settle the cases,
23 sometimes they make the stratification. But in terms of a
24 *Daubert* ruling that requires the plaintiff to stratify the
25 risks at different doses, it is not the norm.

1 THE COURT: If the data shows -- if ASCOT tells us
2 that 10 milligrams, no effect, if SPARCL tells us at
3 80 milligrams, there is an effect, let's just say
4 hypothetically that's the way it's interpreted, then it may
5 be dose -- the proximate cause may be dose related, okay? It
6 raises the spectra of that issue. And the question is: Has
7 anyone actually addressed that issue?

8 Because if you -- if you want me to say regardless
9 of dose, regardless of time, regardless of any risk factors,
10 regardless of anything, you took -- you took Lipitor and you
11 got diabetes, you are in the final round, nothing else, you
12 don't have to show anything else to get to the specific
13 causation, I think that's a tough argument to make.

14 MS. BIERSTEIN: Well, Your Honor, there are lots of
15 drugs that -- I mean, I think, you know, there are lots of
16 things if you know that if you take it, even a small
17 amount -- I mean, there are things that are poisonous and you
18 take it in a small -- I mean, I think we have -- there are
19 lots of situations in which we don't stratify, particularly
20 within this -- within this range. I don't think it's true.

21 Remember ASCOT. Even if you read it the way Pfizer
22 does -- which is obviously different from the way Dr. Jewell
23 does -- but even if you read it the way Pfizer does, ASCOT
24 does not establish that there is no risk at 10 milligrams.
25 ASCOT simply shows an absence of evidence that there is.

1 So now when we look at the NDA and we see it in 10
2 milligrams and we look at those two trials with the people
3 that had below normal and normal glucose at 10 or 10 and
4 20 milligrams, when we look at the other statins, we have a
5 lot of this evidence, ASCOT doesn't contradict that. ASCOT
6 is a we didn't find it or we didn't find a statistical
7 significance. It doesn't contradict that when we have this
8 other evidence.

9 So -- and that's the other evidence that we are
10 going to talk about tomorrow. But I think the notion that,
11 you know, that this is something we need to do, our experts
12 are comfortable giving an unqualified opinion on causation
13 and they have looked at --

14 THE COURT: They have a very qualified --

15 MS. BIERSTEIN: They are qualified people. They
16 have looked at the -- their opinion, they have not felt the
17 need and they haven't done -- you know, not one of these
18 scientists said, I can't give you that opinion, I can only
19 give it to you at 80. They gave you an opinion that this is
20 what we are seeing across -- and it was an unqualified
21 opinion. These are the experts who I think meet all the
22 *Daubert* criteria, and they don't --

23 THE COURT: But the fact they have an opinion, it's
24 got to be data based, and I'm looking for the data that
25 support --

1 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think if you look at their --

2 THE COURT: Come in and say, Yup, there is a --
3 there is an effect, and we are relying on these studies. And
4 I go and I look at the studies, and you've got to bridge the
5 gap between their opinion and the data.

6 MS. BIERSTEIN: I understand that, Your Honor. But
7 the data wasn't only Lipitor specific. There is also
8 statin-general data.

9 THE COURT: I'm looking at all. I agree with you.

10 MS. BIERSTEIN: And I think the statin-general --
11 and remember, when you look at the doses of the other
12 statins, what you have to keep in mind is that some statins
13 are stronger and some are weaker. And a doctor who looks at
14 the weaker statins and still sees the effect, who says, I
15 don't need to limit my opinion to 80 milligrams because I'm
16 seeing this as a class of fact of all strengths, I don't
17 think you can second guess that in these experts.

18 THE COURT: I mean, you know, you've got to show me
19 where they say that kind of thing. I mean --

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: I think the problem, Your Honor, is
21 that until Pfizer said, Well, you've got to stratify it, they
22 simply looked at the totality of the data and said, Yeah, we
23 are seeing causation in the totality. They didn't stratify
24 because nobody said they should.

25 And by the way, I want to note, Your Honor, the case

1 is a little equivocal, and I understand the circumstances are
2 different, but in the *Westberry* case, it's a Fourth Circuit
3 *Daubert* opinion, one of the issues there was they couldn't
4 show the precise dose. It's not a drug; it's an
5 environmental exposure. And the Court didn't have a problem
6 with that.

7 And I think, you know, you need to know this
8 biological gradient. You need to have a sense that there --
9 you know, that there is a response. And we certainly need a
10 sense of a threshold. But I think the -- I think *Westberry*
11 makes clear that this business that we can peg it to the
12 specific point, I think that's not the case. It's not true
13 under the law.

14 THE COURT: Here is straight up my concern, y'all
15 think about it tonight, I am just concerned -- I look at Dr.
16 Jewell's testimony on SPARCL, and I say, Hum, you know, I
17 think there is probably sufficient for most of it, if not all
18 of it, to get to a jury. We've got to look at all the
19 specific opinions within that. But there is something there,
20 and you -- it's unmistakable, 80 milligrams, it seems to mean
21 something. And I have real concerns about the substance of
22 his opinions concerning the NDA data and ASCOT.

23 So then the question is once I've eliminated that,
24 if I do that, if I reach that conclusion, then we are left
25 with essentially a single statistical study, a statistical

1 analysis. And contrary to what you have been telling me when
2 I read the stuff, everybody is relying on Dr. Jewell. So
3 what happens to all of that?

4 And it seems very -- at least if you are only
5 relying on SPARCL, then you've really got a dose issue
6 floating on out there that at lower doses it doesn't appear,
7 and at higher doses -- and I just need -- you need to have
8 some opinion other than somebody saying, I have concluded
9 across the board it's -- it has an impact. I just -- I've
10 got to have the underlying data to show that. Just if they
11 take from SPARCL and say, I conflate that, if you took 10
12 milligrams and got diabetes --

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: Your Honor --

14 THE COURT: -- if you reach that conclusion, I don't
15 think SPARCL goes that far.

16 MS. BIERSTEIN: Not one of our experts bases the
17 fact that they are giving an across-the-board opinion solely
18 on SPARCL. And as I said, TNT shows no difference between
19 10 and 80. I think that's important. I think, you know --

20 THE COURT: 80, it says there is -- there is --
21 there is not significantly --

22 MS. BIERSTEIN: I understand, but we have other
23 studies that says it is at 80 and then the TNT comes in and
24 says --

25 THE COURT: You take that to tell me that --

1 MS. BIERSTEIN: I'm going to draw some inferences.
2 Also Mr. Cheffo is running away from 3:1. I understand that
3 the FDA and Pfizer said it doesn't mean anything. But the
4 3:1 was not Dr. Jewell's calculation. And it was a
5 10-milligram study. And it was the Pfizer people who
6 selected the 40 cases that they identified as
7 clinically-meaningful deviations from baseline. They are
8 the ones who said, Hey, something weird happened to these 40
9 people, and guess what? It happened three times as often on
10 the Lipitor arm than the placebo arm.

11 THE COURT: That 3:1 is derived from having a
12 substantial percentage of people already being diabetic.

13 MS. BIERSTEIN: Sure. But it elevates people in --
14 including people with diabetes. The mechanism, if it's going
15 to elevate my glucose and it's going to elevate your glucose,
16 it's also going to elevate glucose in a diabetic because the
17 point is it's elevating everybody. It's like the rising
18 tide.

19 THE COURT: It's not elevating everybody.

20 MS. BIERSTEIN: Everyone with a susceptibility.
21 There is a group of people who are susceptible to it. And
22 those people, boom, it's raising all of them whether they are
23 diabetic or not. And I think that's an important data point.
24 And it's not Dr. Jewell.

25 THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.

1 MR. CHEFFO: Maybe we'll hear tomorrow who these
2 susceptible people are and how we figure out who they are.

3 THE COURT: I have been waiting for that particular
4 one. I do want to know that.

5 Okay, folks, we've had a long day. Thank you very
6 much for your efforts. And without trying to exclude -- if
7 I could ask Mr. Hahn and Mr. Cheffo to step forward.

8 (Thereupon, the Court was in recess.)

9 ***** ***** *****

10

11 I certify that the foregoing is a correct transcript from the
12 record of proceedings in the above-titled matter.

13

14

15

16 -----

17

18 Amy C. Diaz, RPR, CRR

September 30, 2015

19 S/ Amy Diaz

20

21

22

23

24

25